#### CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10464 STATE OF MINNESOTA 1 DISTRICT COURT SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT 2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ 3 The State of Minnesota, 4 by Hubert H. Humphrey, III, 5 its attorney general, 6 7 and 8 Blue Cross and Blue Shield 9 of Minnesota, 10 Plaintiffs, File No. C1-94-8565 11 VS. Philip Morris Incorporated, R.J. 12 13 Reynolds Tobacco Company, Brown 14 & Williamson Tobacco Corporation, 15 B.A.T. Industries P.L.C., Lorillard 16 Tobacco Company, The American 17 Tobacco Company, Liggett Group, Inc., The Council for Tobacco Research-U.S.A., 18 19 Inc., and The Tobacco Institute, Inc., 20 Defendants. 21 22 TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 23 VOLUME 53, PAGES 10464 - 10711 24 APRIL 2, 1998 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10465 PROCEEDINGS. 1 THE CLERK: All rise. Ramsey County 2 3 District Court is again in session, the Honorable 4 Kenneth J. Fitzpatrick now presiding. (Jury enters the courtroom.) 5 THE CLERK: Please be seated. 6 THE COURT: Good morning. 7 (Collective "Good morning.") 8 9 THE COURT: Counsel. 10 MR. CIRESI: Thank you. 11 Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. (Collective "Good morning.") 12 DAVID E. TOWNSEND 13 14 called as a witness, being previously 15 sworn, was examined and testified as 16 follows: 17 CROSS-EXAMINATION (cont'd) 18 BY MR. CIRESI: 19 Q. Good morning, doctor. 20 A. Good morning. 21 Q. Can you direct your attention, please, to 22 Exhibit 10485, which is in volume one. You will 23 recall when we recessed last night we were talking 24 about Dr. Gori. 25 A. Okay, I'm there. STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10466 Q. That's a trip report on a visit to the United 1 2 States, it comes from the BATCo files, and produced here in the Minnesota tobacco litigation.

- 4 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we would offer
- 5 Exhibit 10485.
- 6 MR. WEBER: Your Honor, we'd object on
- foundation and on the fact that there's hearsay within hearsay throughout the document.
- 9 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd submit its
- 10 admissible under 801(d)(2), subparagraphs C., D. and
- 11 E., and also under 803(6) and (16).
- 12 THE COURT: The court will receive 10485.
- 13 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 14 Q. Sir, this is a report on a visit to the United
- 15 States dated May 1973. Do you see that?
- 16 A. That --
- Yes, I see that. And that's what it appears to
- 18 be.
- 19 Q. And did you get an opportunity to review this
- 20 document as one of the ones designated?
- 21 A. I've seen this document as one that you
- 22 designated for my cross-examination. I haven't read
- 23 it thoroughly, I've just briefly scanned it, just a
- 24 portion of it.
- 25 Q. Prior to the time that you looked at it pursuant STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 to the designation, had you ever seen the document?
- 2 A. No, sir.
- 3 Q. Now in 1973, was the cigarette sales of the
- 4 companies increasing in the United States?
- 5 A. I think the overall sales of the -- of the
- 6 cigarette market in the United States was increasing
- 7 prior to 1973.
- 8 Q. Okay. And if you'd direct your attention to
- 9 page two, and I'm using the Bates -- page numbers at
- 10  $\,$  the bottom, not the Bates numbers, doctor. Do you
- 11 see it there?
- 12 A. The first page of this document is 6995?
- 13 Q. Yes. I'm not using the Bates numbers. If you
- 14 turn to the next page, --
- 15 A. Oh, okay.
- 16 Q. -- it's page two. Do you have it?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And paragraph number four?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. You see it's reported there that cigarette sales
- 21 were increasing at the rate of two to three percent
- 22 per annum; correct?
- 23 A. That's what it says.
- 24 Q. And about double that rate in dollar value;
- 25 correct?

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. And it says "and up to about double that rate in
- 2 dollar value."
- 3 Q. And at this time Philip Morris had started to
- 4 manufacture in their new Richmond factory, which is
- 5 described as a mammoth new factory?
- 6 A. It says "Philip Morris have had to start
- 7 manufacturing their mammoth new Richmond factory...."
- 8 Q. And that factory with its 200 Molins Mark IX

- 9 machines would eventually be capable of making about
- 10 25 percent of the cigarettes smoked in the United
- 11 States; correct?
- 12 A. That's what it says.
- 13 Q. And demand for cigarettes was increasing among
- 14 the young, especially women, and among the blacks;
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. That's what it says.
- 17 Q. And that's --
- Does that square with any historical review that
- 19 you've done?
- 20 A. I haven't done a historical review on
- 21 demographics of smoking.
- 22 Q. Now in 1973, do you know if there was a Surgeon
- 23 General in office at that time?
- 24 A. In 1973?
- 25 Q. Yes.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10469

- 1 A. Ah, well, I don't know the details, but I would
- 2 assume so.
- 3 Q. All right. Can you turn to page three, number
- 4 six, paragraph number six. And that's entitled
- 5 "People and Organizations Currently Concerned with
- 6 Smoking and Health." Do you see that?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And it states that "The Surgeon General, whose
- 9 advice is quoted on every cigarette packet, no longer
- 10 exists. Since the resignation of Steinfeld, the post
- 11 has been left vacant. The post was set up by
- 12 statute, so that it cannot be abolished, but the
- 13 evidence is that no new appointment will of made.
- 14 (There is apparently still a Deputy Surgeon General,
- 15 but no one has heard of him). Consequently, there is
- 16 no high level government leader of the anti-smoking
- 17 movement." Do you see that?
- 18 A. Yes, I see that.
- 19 Q. Does that square with your recollection as to
- 20 what the status of the Surgeon General's post was in
- 21 1973?
- 22 A. I really don't have detailed knowledge of what
- the Surgeon General's post was in 1973.
- 24 Q. Can you turn on to the next page, and do you see
- 25 there that there's a reference to "The smoking and STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- l health issue has to some extent become merged with
- 2 the conquer cancer movement initiated in 1971 by
- 3 President Nixon?"
- 4 A. That's what it says here.
  - Q. And it's reported that "It is now accepted,
- 6 however, that the move was intended by Nixon as an
- 7 election gimmick rather than as a serious
- 8 crusade...?"
- 9 A. That's what it says here.
- 10 Q. And that Nixon, once safely elected, was thought
- 11 to have lost interest in the issue?
- 12 A. That's what it says here.
- 13 Q. And if you go on to paragraph eight, it talks

- 14 about the nominal top body in the cancer research
- 15 world?
- 16 A. I'm sorry, where are you?
- 17 Q. In paragraph eight, sir.
- 18 A. Yes. It says, "The nominal top body in the
- 19 cancer research world...."
- 20 Q. Yes. "...is now the three-man committee, known
- 21 as 'the troika', that reports directly to the
- 22 President."
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And then it goes on to state, "This consisted of
- 25 Benno Schmidt (an industrialist), Dr. Clark

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

1047

- 1 (President, M.D. Anderson Cancer Hospital, Houston,
- 2 Texas) and Dr. Robert Good (Director of
- 3 Sloan-Kettering Institute for Cancer Research) who
- 4 has since resigned; correct?
- 5 A. That's what it says.
- 6 Q. And it reports that this -- that the author was
- 7 told that "this Committee was really a political
- 8 buffer, whose main job and practice was to see that
- 9 Presidential views about appointments and
- 10 distribution of contracts to loyal Republican
- 11 supporters were given effect. This may largely
- 12 explain why Dr. Good, who is from Sloan-Kettering,
- 13 resigned so soon after being appointed." Do you see
- 14 that?
- MR. WEBER: Objection, Your Honor. We're
- 16 getting far beyond the scope of the direct here,
- 17 historical --
- 18 THE COURT: Are you heading for something,
- 19 counsel?
- MR. CIRESI: I am, Your Honor.
- 21 THE COURT: All right.
- 22 Q. Do you see that, sir?
- 23 A. I see that. I don't know whether that's true or
- 24 not, but I see that written here.
- 25 Q. Do you know if in 1973 there was a turmoil, if STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 you -- if I may use that term, in the research area
- 2 as to who would head it and what form it would take
- 3 concerning smoking and health?
- 4 A. I don't know.
- 5 Q. Can you direct your attention, then, to
- 6 paragraph 14. And do you see that this refers to the
- 7 Tobacco Working Group and Dr. Gori? Do you see that?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And it's reported here that "At present, the
- 10 Tobacco Working Group remains the body primarily
- 11 concerned with smoking and health. The status of the
- 12 TWG in the NCI and HEW hierarchy is influenced
- 13 largely by the status of its Chairman. The previous
- 14 chairman, Dr. Carl Baker, was Director of the NCI.
- 15 Gori, as mentioned above, is only Associate
- 16 Scientific Director for Program of Division of Cancer
- 17 Cause and Prevention, National Cancer Institute. He
- 18 has, however, been seeking a higher appointment

- within the NCI, particularly as Associate Director,
- 20 Division of Cancer Cause and Prevention, since the
- 21 post is vacant at present. In this he has been
- 22 supported by Philip Morris, but when Philip Morris
- pressed Gori's claims at the White House, they were
- asked: 'Who is Gori?'" Do you see that? 2.4
- A. I see that. I don't know whether that's true or 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1
- Do you recall yesterday the document that we 2. Q.
- looked at immediately before recess dealt with the 3
- industry representatives, Dr. Hughes and Dr. Spears,
- 5 who met with Dr. Gori?
- A. I remember the document that we read through. 6
- 7 Q. And at the end of that, Dr. Gori, as an aside,
- had asked whether or not the industry couldn't
- 9 support Dr. Gori because he was friendly to them, do
- you remember that? 10
- A. I remember in a general sense something along 11
- the lines that you're describing. I can't remember 12
- 13 it verbatim. And again, I don't know the
- circumstances behind it. 14
- 15 Q. And can you direct your attention to page 16 --
- 16 I'm sorry, page eight, paragraph 16. Excuse me,
- doctor, it's the next page. And if you go to the 17
- bottom of that, do you see that it's referenced that 18
- 19 the strongest anti-smoking force in the U.S. at the
- 20 present time was the American Cancer Society?
- 21 A. That's what it says.
- 22 Q. And that "The Cancer Society is becoming
- 23 increasingly hostile to the Tobacco Working Group.
- It has never had any representative on the TWG and 24
- 25 Hammond recently accused Gori of having sold out to STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- the tobacco interests." Do you see that?
- A. That's what it says. 2.
- Do you know who Dr. Hammond is? 3 Q.
- Yes. He's with the American Cancer Society. 4 Α.
- 5 Q. And has he done a lot of work in the
- smoking-and-health area, sir? 6
- A. He's done quite a bit of work in smoking and 7
- 8 health.
- Q. Can you direct your attention now to Exhibit 9
- 10 24274, which would be in the next volume, sir.
- 11
- A. Okay. I'm sorry, the document is?
  Q. 24274. And it's toward -- toward the end, 12
- doctor. You'll find it right toward the end. 13
- 14 A. Okay.
- Q. It's a B.A.T. Company document dated October
- 16 20th, 1978.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit 17
- 18 24274.
- 19 MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: Court will receive 24274.
- 21 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 22 Q. Now this relates to some papers by Gori on safer
- 23 cigarettes; is that right?

- 24 A. It does reference Gori and -- and at least some
- of his papers.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10475

- 1 Q. And it says, "A lot of press attention in the
- 2 U.S.A., but surprisingly virtually none in England,
- 3 was given recently to statements by Gio Gori of the
- 4 National Cancer Institute that it was possible to
- 5 smoke quite large numbers of certain named brands
- 6 without substantially increasing one's risk of
- 7 mortality." Do you see that?
- 8 A. That's what it says.
- 9 Q. And do you know that Dr. -- or -- Dr. Lee was a
- 10 consultant to BATCo?
- 11 A. I don't know that. I don't know Lee.
- 12 Q. Can you go down to the next paragraph, starting
- 13 with "The concept...," do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. "The concept of such a critical number of
- 16 cigarettes seems scientifically complete nonsense to
- 17 me. The large studies of lung cancer all indicate
- 18 that a fairly smoothly increasing risk with
- 19 increasing amount smoked which is approximately
- 20 linear." Do you see that?
- 21 A. I see that.
- 22 Q. Now, sir, you are aware, are you not, that in
- 23 1978 Gori was subject to tremendous criticism by the
- 24 overwhelming weight of scientific authority?
- 25 MR. WEBER: Let me object to counsel STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

    CROSS-EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10476

- 1 testifying, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Rephrase the question, counsel.
- 3 Q. Do you know if Dr. Gori was subject to
- 4 tremendous criticism by the overwhelming weight of
- 5 scientific authority?
- 6 A. I think your question is extremely general. I
- 7 think Dr. Gori was criticized from a number of
- 8 quarters for pursuing what he called less-hazardous
- 9 cigarettes at a time when government policy seemed to
- 10 be shifting toward cessation rather than trying to
- 11 make a safer cigarette. He certainly was attacked
- 12 from a number of quarters, no question about it.
- 13 Q. In fact, the scientists felt his papers were
- 14 very simplistic; did they not?
- 15 A. Well I don't -- I don't know that that's an
- 16 accurate characterization or not. I mean we see in
- 17 this document Lee, whoever he is, certainly was --
- 18 was not accepting Gori's theory that there was some
- 19 critical level below which there was not a
- 20 statistically significant risk of lung cancer. It
- 21 seems like a scientific debate to me.
- 22 Q. It does. All right.
- 23 Can you go to the next page, very last
- 24 paragraph.
- 25 A. Yes.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Q. "All in all, the paper is scientifically very
- 2 simplistic. It is remarkable that an NCI scientist
- 3 should get involved in what is effectively brand
- 4 advertising. The adverse reactions Gori got from
- 5 other scientists were not at all surprising."
- 6 Correct?

- 7 A. That's what this says.
- 8 Q. So this is an internal company document which is
- 9 stating that Gori's work is completely nonsense and
- 10 that the adverse reactions he got from other
- 11 scientists was not at all surprising; correct?
- 12 A. Seems to be Mr. Lee's conclusion.
- 13 Q. And can you turn, sir, to Exhibit 10710.
- 14 A. Did you say 10170?
- 15 Q. 10710.
- 16 A. Okay. I'm there.
- 17 Q. This is a Philip Morris memorandum dated August
- 18 7th, 1979 from Dr. Wakeham to Mr. Hugh Cullman,
- 19 subject, "Dr. Gio Gori;" is that correct?
- 20 A. It appears to be, yes.
- 21 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 22 10710.
- MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Court will receive 10710.
- 25 BY MR. CIRESI:

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10478

- 1 Q. Now do you know if Dr. Gori in 1978 and 1979 was
- 2 looking for employment?
- 3 A. I don't know details to answer your question
- 4 specifically. I know that the Tobacco Working Group
- 5 had been abandoned at that time. I know that Dr.
- 6 Gori was the subject of criticism, at least for --
- 7 from some people within the U.S. government.
- 8 Q. You don't --
- 9 You don't know, then, if he was looking for
- 10 employment or not; is that what you're saying?
- 1 A. I don't know whether he was looking for
- 12 employment specifically.
- 13 Q. Let's look at what Dr. Wakeham is saying in
- 14 August of 1979.
- "I have just received a copy of Dr. Gori's
- 16 vitae" --
- And that's a summary of his background; is that
- 18 a fair statement?
- 19 A. That's a fair characterization.
- 20 Q. -- "and I must say that it is more impressive
- 21 than I anticipated. Curtis Burton, Jr., has had a
- 22 long association with the Research Center as a
- 23 professional personnel recruiter."
- Now this would be the Research Center at Philip
- 25 Morris; correct, sir?

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. I think that would be a reasonable assumption
- 2 the way this is written. It's not explicit.
- 3 Q. "Although he is also a friend of Dr. Gori" --
- 4 I'm sorry. "Apparently he is also a friend of Dr.  $\,$

- 5 Gori and that is how I received this information. I
  - 6 felt -- I spoke with Dr. Gori in New York about a
- 7 month ago and he is definitely looking for a job. I
- 8 know that the idea of setting him up in a public
- 9 health chair at Cornell University supported by the
- 10 tobacco industry has been rejected by Mr. Goldsmith."
- Now do you know who Mr. Goldsmith was?
- 12 A. No, I don't.
- 13 Q. If I tell you that he became president of Philip
- 14 Morris, will you accept that?
- 15 A. I have no reason to doubt it or to accept it. I
- 16 just don't know.
- 17 Q. And Dr. Wakeham goes on to say, "I nevertheless
- 18 feel that somewhere, somehow Dr. Gori could be
- 19 helpful to the industry in the smoking and health
- 20 field. Certainly his acquaintanceship and
- 21 professional associations exist on an international
- 22 scale. Could he be useful to ICOSI?" Do you know
- 23 what that is?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. Now it wasn't too long after that that Dr. Gori STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 became a consultant to the tobacco industry; isn't
- 2 that right, sir?
- 3 A. I don't know. As -- as I said yesterday, I know
  - he's consulted with one of my competitors. I don't
- 5 know when he began consulting with my competitor.
- 6 Q. Can you direct your attention, then, to Exhibit
- 7 11101. This is is B.A.T. Company document entitled
- 8 "Group Research and Development Centre," do you see
- 9 that, sir?
- 10 A. It appears to be a B.A.T. Company document. I
- 11 don't think the title of it is as you said, though.
- 12 The title is on the second page.
- 13 Q. If you turn to the next page you'll see it.
- 14 "EXAMINATION OF A CONCEPT PROPOSED BY GORI FOR RATING
- 15 CIGARETTES, " do you see that?
- 16 A. Yes.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 18 11101.
- MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: Court will receive 11101.
- 21 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 22 Q. Can you turn to paragraph -- or page six, and
- 23 that's at the top, sir, page six at the top of this
- 24 document relating to examination of a concept
- 25 proposed by Gori for rating cigarettes. Do you see STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10481

- 1 there the paragraph entitled "Viability of the
- 2 Concept?"
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. "It is important to point out that while the
- 5 philosophy behind the Gori concept has certain merits
  - it was not at all well received. Indeed, it was the
- 7 subject of severe public criticism, most of which
- 8 emanated from Gori's colleagues and affiliates in the
- 9 NCI" --

- 10 That's the National Cancer Institute; correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. -- "who were afraid that their general policy
- 13 and anti-smoking efforts would be seriously
- 14 undermined." Correct?
- 15 A. That's what it says.
- 16 Q. Now this again is a BATCo document; correct?
- 17 A. It appears to be, yes.
- 18 Q. And when you talk about your competitor that
- 19 hired Dr. Gori, that would be Brown & Williamson,
- 20 who's part of the B.A.T family of companies; isn't
- 21 that right?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- 23 Q. And BATCo is part of the B.A.T family of
- 24 companies; correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10482

- 1 Q. Now sir, can you go back to Exhibit 4994, which
- 2 was the report of the proceedings of the FTC
- 3 conference that you attended in 1994. Do you have
- 4 it, sir?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. Can you turn to page 113.
- 7 A. Okay.
- 8 Q. Now one of the subjects discussed at this
- 9 proceeding was the nicotine pharmacology and its
- 10 addictive effects; correct?
- 11 A. Dr. Henningfield did present information on
- 12 pharmacology of nicotine.
- 13 Q. And you were present during that presentation;
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. You participated in it?
- 17 A. I participated in the NCI conference, yes.
- 18 Q. And let's go to the introduction of that article
- 19  $\,$  and presentation by Dr. Henningfield and Leslie
- 20 Schuh. And halfway through, do you see the reference
- 21 to "Henningfield et al., 1994?"
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. "An understanding of the
- 24 dependence-producing and other behavior-modifying
- 25 effects of cigarette smoke is necessary to understand STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 why the FTC method is a poor predictor of the
- 2 nicotine, tar, and carbon monoxide levels people
- 3 obtain from cigarettes. Cigarette smoking behavior
- 4 is influenced by nicotine dose, and smokers tend to
- 5 maintain nicotine intake within upper and lower
- 6 boundaries."
- 7 Now that's talking about a threshold level and
- 8 an upper level for nicotine; isn't it, sir?
- 9 A. He didn't use the word "threshold." He said
- 10 "maintain nicotine intake within upper and lower
- 11 boundaries."
- 12 Q. Well you would agree with me that the lower
- 13 boundary would be the threshold level of the dose --
- 14 A. Well --

- 15 Q. -- of a drug; would it not?
- 16 A. Well I think it depends on the context in which
- 17 it's being used.
- 18 Q. In this context, that's how it's being used;
- 19 isn't it, sir?
- 20 A. Well I'm not entirely sure. I mean he -- he
- 21 says "upper and lower boundaries," he didn't say
- 22 "threshold."
- 23 Q. Well he goes on to state, "In brief, nicotine
- 24 produces dose-related tolerance, physical dependence,
- 25 and discriminative effects (i.e., effects that people STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 can feel, which modify mood and physiology), and
- 2 smokers change their behavior in response to these
- 3 effects. Unlike human smokers, machines are not
- 4 nicotine dependent, nor do they modify their behavior
- 5 based on the flavor of the smoke." Correct?
- 6 A. That's what it says.
- 7 Q. And that's based on the studies that Dr.
- 8 Henningfield did; correct?
- 9 A. Well he's referenced himself in 1994. He also
- 10 referenced another researcher, Kozlowski, 1989.
- 11 Q. And there were other --
- 12 A. This is -- this is a summary of his opinions.
- 13 Q. And there were other doctors who had
- 14 investigated that issue and researched it and
- 15 published in the field; correct?
- 16 A. Are you saying in general in the field of
- 17 pharmacology of nicotine?
- 18 Q. In smoking and nicotine addiction as of 1994.
- 19 A. Well there are a number of papers in the area of
- 20 nicotine, nicotine addiction, and smoking behavior.
- 21 There's -- there's quite a lot.
- 22 Q. And indeed, Dr. Henningfield goes on and talks
- 23 about those down in "Addiction Severity, CIGARETTE
- 24 SMOKING AS DRUG DEPENDENCE; doesn't he?
- 25 A. There's a section here "CIGARETTE SMOKING AS STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 DRUG DEPENDENCE, " subtitle "Addiction Severity."
- 2 Q. And he states in this section, "Several findings
- 3 bear on the issue of the strength of dependence on
- 4 cigarettes. Although 70 to 90 percent of smokers are
- 5 interested in quitting, only one in three succeeds
- 6 before age 65," with a cite to Fiore, 1992. "There
- 7 is good and bad news about coronary bypass surgery
- 8 and even a lung removal. The good news is that these
- 9 traumatic events are among the most powerful
- 10 incentives to quit smoking. If one intervenes with
- 11 patients who undergo these procedures, about one-half
- 12 of them quit. However, the bad news is that the
- other half or more soon return to smoking," and he
- 14 cites to the United States Department of Health and
- 15 Human Services in 1988 report; correct?
- 16 A. That's --
- MR. WEBER: Objection, Your Honor, we're
- 18 well beyond the scope of the direct again.
- 19 THE COURT: Well you can answer that.

- 20 Q. Is that right, sir?
- 21 A. That's what's said here.
- 22 Q. And we're talking about in this section
- 23 compensation and whether the FTC method of reporting
- 24 gives meaningful information to smokers; aren't we?
- 25 A. Well in the paragraph that you read in the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

L0486

- 1 introduction, it sounds to me like he's -- he's
- 2 reiterating actually something that I said, which is
- 3 that machine smoking can't -- can't determine what
- 4 each individual smoker can get or does get because
- 5 smoking behavior is -- is quite variable from
- 6 individual to individual, and even within
- 7 individuals.
- 8 Q. And because of that, the FTC-required disclosure
- 9 of nicotine and tar in any advertisements does not
- 10 accurately reflect what smokers get because of
- 11 compensation; correct, sir?
- 12 A. I'm sorry, you said because of what?
- 13 Q. Compensation.
- 14 A. I'm sorry, can you read the question back?
- 15 Q. Sure.
- 16 A. It sounded -- I didn't understand the first
- 17 part.
- 18 Q. Because of that, the FTC-required disclosure of
- 19 nicotine and tar in any advertisements does not
- 20 accurately reflect what smokers get because of this
- 21 compensation factor; isn't that right?
- 22 A. Because of compensation, the FTC required
- 23 disclosure of tar and nicotine?
- Q. That's not -- no, that's not what I said, sir.
- 25 A. Well then --

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. The FTC --
- 2 A. Rephrase it, then, please, because I didn't
- 3 understand what you were asking.
- 4 Q. I'll rephrase it for you.
- 5 The FTC disclosure does not accurately reflect
- 6 what a smoker gets. Do you agree with that?
- 7 A. The FTC tar and numbers -- tar and nicotine
- 8 numbers that are disclosed for each brand in the
- 9 United States does not accurately reflect what any
- 10 individual smoker will get. The FTC commissioners
- 11 have said that when they --
- 12 The FTC commissioner said that when the program
- 13 was started; other FTC commissioners have reaffirmed
- 14 that since.
- 15 Q. And Reynolds has never warned about that;
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Reynolds has never issued any notice, to my
- 18 knowledge, informing smokers that -- that what they
- 19 get depends on -- is determined by how they smoke. I
- 20 think the FTC has made that clear, there's been some
- 21 public-domain documents that have made that clear,
- 22 and I think it's common sense, too, --
- 23 Q. Well I --
- 24 A. -- that if one puffs harder or -- or less, that

- 25 you would get more or less. A lot like EPA gas STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 mileage, I suppose.
- 2 Q. Like EPA gas mileage; is that what you said?
- 3 A. It's -- it's a reasonable analogy because
- 4 consumers make purchases of certain automobiles, in
- 5 part, based on EPA gas-mileage ratings. Those are
- 6 laboratory measurements and don't reflect what any
- 7 individual driver would necessarily get.
- 8 Q. What kind of gasoline is used in the EPA mileage
- 9 test?
- 10 A. I don't know.
- 11 Q. Have you ever heard of Indolene?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. Do you know the aromatic composition of that
- 14 gasoline?
- 15 A. No, I don't.
- 16 Q. Do you know the paraffinic aspects of it?
- 17 A. No. No.
- 18 Q. Do you know how the test is conducted?
- 19 A. No.
- 20 Q. Let's get back to cigarettes, doctor.
- 21 The reason that there is a differing intake by
- 22 smokers is because of compensation; correct?
- 23 A. Smokers smoke differently. I think it's a very
- 24 complex human behavior that is probably different
- 25 from subject to subject. Certainly nicotine levels STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10489

- 1 are important in compensation, taste is important in
- compensation, and we've done studies at Reynolds that
- 3 show simple changes in the pressure drop can
- 4 influence smoking behavior.
- 5 Q. And Reynolds has known of all those and has
- 6 never ever disclosed that in any advertisement or
- 7 publication to the public; have they?
- 8 A. Well I think you asked -- asked me that question
- 9 just a minute ago, and -- and my answer was and still
- 10 is that Reynolds, to my knowledge, has never
- 11 published an advertisement to consumers that what
- 12 they get depends on how they smoke. I do think
- 13 that's common sense and -- and common -- common
- 14 wisdom.
- 15 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 12366.
- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 Q. Do you have it, sir?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. That's a March 28, 1972 memorandum, RJR
- 20 confidential; correct, sir?
- 21 A. This is an RJR document marked confidential.
- 22 The date is March 28, 1972.
- 23 Q. And the author is Dr. Claude Teague?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. And it's sent to Mr. Vassallo and Dr. Senkus; STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 correct? A. That's correct. 2. 3 Q. And it talks about "A GAP IN PRESENT CIGARETTE 4 PRODUCT LINES AND AN OPPORTUNITY TO MARKET A NEW TYPE 5 OF PRODUCT;" correct? 6 A. That's the title of this document. MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we would offer 7 8 Exhibit 12366. 9 I believe it's in already. MR. WEBER: I think it is. 10 11 BY MR. CIRESI: 12 Q. Can you direct your attention to the first page, 13 sir. 14 Α. Yes. And here Dr. Teague is talking about an 15 16 opportunity to market a unique new type of cigarette; 17 correct? 18 A. I think that's the -- the general -- or a 19 general part of this discussion. Can you refer me to 20 a specific line? 21 Q. Sure. At the very first paragraph in the 22 summary. A. Okay. 23 Q. Do you see there where he says "hence an 25 opportunity to market a unique new type of STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10491 1 cigarette?" A. In the first paragraph? 2. Q. Yes, right in the first line -- or first 3 sentence, excuse me, of the paragraph. A. Okay. I see it. 5 Q. Do you see it? 6 7 Yes. Α. Q. "...hence an opportunity to market a unique new 8 type of cigarette. The gap exists because no 9 cigarette is presently marketed which has both an 10 11 acceptable level of nicotine and a 'tar'-to-nicotine ratio of less than 13." Do you see that? 13 That's what it says. And if you go down into the next paragraph, the 14 Q. 15 second sentence, do you see where it says --16 Well let's start with the first sentence. 17 "Tar/nicotine is simply a way of expressing the number of milligrams of 'tar' a smoker must receive 18 19 per milligram of smoke nicotine. In today's market, it is fair to assume that the smoker will choose the
- 21 product which delivers the desired amount of nicotine
- 21 product which delivers the desired amount of micotin
- 22 with the least amount of 'tar', provided flavor and
- 23 other qualities are good." Do you see that?
- 24 A. I see that, and it sounds just like the Russell
- 25 hypothesis of medium tar, maintaining -- I mean, STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

# P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 sorry, maintaining nicotine at some acceptable level
- 2 and reducing tar as -- as low as one can. I think
- 3 it's the same concept.
- 4 Q. And it relates to the fact that Reynolds was
- going to make cigarettes at certain nicotine levels

- 6 that would be acceptable to the consumer; correct?
- 7 A. I think the -- the assumption behind that theory
- 8 is that there's some level of nicotine-to-tar
- 9 ratio -- or he's actually flipped it around and
- 10 calling it a tar-to-nicotine ratio -- that is
- 11 acceptable and maintaining very low tar levels.
- 12 Q. And that's because Dr. Teague believed that
- 13 nicotine was the dominant specification of any
- 14 cigarette product; correct, sir?
- 15 A. Over the last few years I've read a lot of Dr.
- 16 Teague's memos, and my overall conclusion on Dr.
- 17 Teague is he certainly thought nicotine was extremely
- 18 important in the smoking process. I think he also,
- 19 from a number of his documents, probably concluded
- 20 that nicotine was the main reason or the -- even a --
- 21 to go to the extreme, probably the only reason that
- 22 people smoke. I don't agree with that, however.
- 23 Q. Why don't you direct your attention to page
- 24 three and the second full paragraph. "I believe that
- 25 for the typical smoker nicotine satisfaction is the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 dominant desire, as opposed to flavor and other
- 2 satisfactions." Correct?
- 3 A. Yes, and that's consistent with what I just
- 4 said.
- 5 Q. He didn't say it was the only, he said it was
- 6 the dominant desire; correct?
- 7 A. That's what he says here. Some of his other
- 8 documents would suggest that he would consider it the
- 9 only reason.
- 10 Q. And you've said that if you reduced nicotine
- 11 down to a certain level, you wouldn't be selling any
- 12 cigarettes; haven't you?
- 13 A. What I said yesterday is if cigarettes contained
- 14 no or extremely, extremely low levels, those products
- 15 are certainly not consumer acceptable.
- 16 Q. And what Dr. Teague says in that regard in this
- 17 paragraph is "What the smoker basically wants, I
- 18 believe, is nicotine satisfaction accompanied by
- 19 acceptable flavor and mildness. Therefore, in
- 20 designing any cigarette product, the dominant
- 21 specification should be nicotine delivery." Correct?
- 22 A. That's what he says here, and that's consistent
- 23 with my summary of Dr. Teague's opinion on the
- 24 importance of nicotine. As I said, I don't agree
- 25 with that.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. And if you direct your attention --
  - And this is in 1972,; correct, sir?
- 3 A. This is in 1972.
- 4 Q. Can you direct your attention, then, to Exhibit
- 5 13139.
- 6 A. I'm sorry, what was that number again, sir?
- 7 Q. 13139.
- 8 Do you have that, sir?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. This is a Reynolds document, "PRODUCT

- 11 DIFFERENTIATION GROUP; " correct?
- 12 A. Certainly appears to be a Reynolds document. It
- does say "PRODUCT DIFFERENTIATION GROUP."
- 14 Q. And you recognize the names on that document?
- 15 A. Yes.

- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer -- or I
- 17 think it's in evidence, 13139.
- 18 Q. Have you seen this before?
  - MR. WEBER: I think it is in, Your Honor.
- 20 Q. Have you seen this before, sir?
- 21 A. Yes, I have. You produced this for my
- 22 cross-examination.
- 23 Q. And do you know the date of the document?
- 24 A. I don't see a date on it so far. Data in the
- 25 accompanying tables says November 1990.

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10495

- 1 Q. Has to be at least 1990; correct?
- 2 A. I would assume so.
- 3 Q. And if you'd turn to the second page, do you see
- 4 the issue regarding "THE OVER-SMOKING ISSUE?"
- 5 A. There's a title that says "THE OVER-SMOKING
- 6 ISSUE (Tar to Nicotine Ratio)."
- 7 Q. And it points out here that "It has been argued
- 8 for several years that low tar and ultra-low tar
- 9 cigarettes are not really what they are claimed to
- 10 be. Numerous investigators from the United States,
- 11 Canada and the United Kingdom have studied the way in
- 12 which smokers smoke full flavor (FF) full flavor low
- 13 tar (FFLT) and ultra-low tar (ULT) cigarettes and
- 14 have concluded that:
- 15 "Each individual smoker has his or her own
- 16 nicotine requirement from each cigarette; " correct?
- 17 A. That's what it says.
- 18 Q. And number two, "Virtually all cigarettes can be
- 19 made to yield the desired amounts of nicotine
- 20 depending upon the size of the puff taken and the
- 21 extent to which the puff is inhaled. (This is 22 referred to by some as the smoking maneuver)."
- That's compensation; isn't it, sir?
- 24 A. In a general sense this, I think, speaks to
- 25 compensation.

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Q. Then it goes on to state that "The amount of tar
- 2 yielded by a full flavor, full flavor low tar or
- 3 ultra low tar cigarette (per milligram of nicotine)
- 4 is not appreciably affected by the smoking maneuver."
- 5 Do you see that?
- 6 A. Yes, I see that. And I think what that's
- 7 referring to is that the tar-to-nicotine ratio
- 8 doesn't change substantially as a -- as a result of
- 9 the changes in the smoking maneuver.
- 10 Q. And so applying those conclusions to an
- 11 ultralight cigarette, the argument can be constructed
- 12 that ULT advertising is misleading to the smoker;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. I'm sorry, where do you see that?
- 15 Q. Right below number three.

- 16 A. That's what it says.
- 17 Q. Now this --
- 18 A. This sounds -- this sounds like a survey of the
- 19 literature in the area of over-smoking or
- 20 compensation.
- 21 That's what it says.
- 22 Q. And this is --
- 23 This is referring to the Reynolds advertising;
- 24 isn't it, sir?
- 25 A. I don't know what you mean by "referring to STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Reynolds advertising."
- 2 Q. The ULT advertising is misleading to the smoker.
- 3 A. As I read this document, I think it is a review
- 4 of the literature in the area of compensation. It
- 5 just says here "Applying the above considerations to
- 6 the ULT cigarettes (the argument can be constructed)
- 7 that ULT advertising is misleading to the smoker."
- 8 Q. And these individuals at Reynolds were reviewing
- 9 this information pursuant to their responsibility to
- 10 keep abreast of the scientific literature; isn't that
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. We have scientists in the R&D department who
- 13 have conducted research in the area of compensation.
- 14 To conduct their research, one needs to understand
- 15 the scientific literature.
- 16 Q. And as a result of this memorandum, Reynolds
- 17 didn't change its advertising; did it? If you know.
- 18 A. Well our advertising changes a lot. In the
- 19 sense that you're talking about, I'm not aware of
- 20 major shifts in advertising of ULT cigarettes.
- 21 Q. And if you could go back, now, to Exhibit 12366,
- 22 Dr. Teague's memorandum of 1972, about 18 years
- 23 before this, --
- 24 A. Okay.
- 25 Q. -- and if you go to page seven.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. All right.
- 2 Q. Under "DISCUSSION AND RECOMMENDATIONS," I'd like
- 3 to direct your attention to the last paragraph
- 4 starting "In theory, and probably in fact...." Do
- 5 you see that?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. "In theory, and probably in fact, a given smoker
- 8 on a given day has a rather fixed per hour and per
- 9 day requirement for nicotine. Given a cigarette that
- 10 delivers less nicotine than he desires, the smoker
- 11 will subconsciously adjust his puff volume and
- 12 frequency, and smoking frequency, so as to obtain and
- 13 maintain his per hour and per day requirement for
- 14 nicotine (or, more likely, will change to a brand
- 15 delivering his desired per cigarette level of
- 16 nicotine). Thus, despite the philosophy of our
- 17 critics, there can be no virtue or logic in reducing
- 18 per cigarette nicotine level below that desired by
- 19 the smoker. Additionally, if this is true, and if
- 20 all leading cigarette brands deliver about the same

```
amount of tar per unit of nicotine -- that is, all --
```

- 22 that is, all have about the same tar/nicotine
- 23 ratio -- then regardless of which cigarette the
- 24 smoker chooses, in obtaining his daily nicotine
- requirement he will receive about the same daily 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- amount of 'tar.'" Correct? 1
- A. That's what it says. And it sounds really 2
- familiar to the Russell hypothesis that we've already
- discussed, in a general sense. 4
- Q. Now sir, Reynolds over the years, then, 5
- 6 conducted studies and did focus groups on these
- 7 issues; didn't they?
- A. We conducted focus groups on -- and evaluated 8
- some of our medium tar -- I mean -- I'm sorry --9
- medium nicotine/low tar products, the prototypes, 10
- 11 where we've taken to consumers the idea that this is
- reduced tar, very low level tar product, and here's 12
- the concept, and we tried to evaluate their taste 13
- characteristics among those consumers. We've also 14
- 15 evaluated in -- in mail-out consumer testing various
- 16 prototypes from the projects that we discussed
- 17 yesterday or the day before, I can't remember now,
- the projects such as XB, GT, XGT, and the Russell
- project, where we've tried very hard to make 19
- 20 consumer-acceptable products that have medium
- 2.1 nicotine/low tar. This is consistent with that.
- 22 Q. Yeah. And what you did is you found that
- 23 smokers did dramatically overcompensate; didn't you,
- 24 sir?
- 25 A. In what circumstance?

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Q. In circumstances of smoking low tar cigarettes, 1
- they compensated by having greater puffs, deeper
- puffs, and smoked more cigarettes.
- A. What we found in our research in the area of 4
- compensation and -- and internal to Reynolds and also 5
- in reviewing the -- the wealth of information in the 6
- 7 scientific literature on smoker compensation, is that
- 8 if one switches, a person -- for example, if -- if a
- regular smoker of a -- of a full-flavor cigarette, 9
- 10 one of the higher tar products, is given an
- 11 ultralight tar product, so it's a switching study,
- 12 the smoker will very quickly compensate to a degree.
- 13 They will puff that cigarette somewhat -- with a --
- 14 with a somewhat larger puff volume, they will puff
- 15 somewhat more frequently. The duration of the puff
- 16 seems to be relatively insensitive to compensation,
- 17 but certainly puff volume will increase a bit, the
- 18 frequency will become more often, a bit, and overall
- 19 the yields that that person would be expected to get
- 20 would be slightly higher, somewhat higher than the
- FTC tar number would predict. But they still get 22 less even with that compensation in a switching
- 23 study.

- 24 We talked --
- 25 Q. Are you done?

# P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10501

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. And what you found is that you're
- 3 developing greater incidence of cancer and deeper
- 4 cancers within the lungs; correct?
- 5 MR. WEBER: Objection, Your Honor, it's
- 6 beyond the scope of the direct again.
- 7 THE COURT: Well I think he's just gone
- 8 extensively into compensation. He can ask now.
- 9 Q. Isn't that right, sir?
- 10 A. And your question is? I'm sorry.
- 11 Q. And what we found is that that causes increased
- 12 lung cancer and deeper lung cancers in the lung;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. No, I don't -- I don't think that's correct. I
- 15 think there have been several hypotheses about the
- 16 effects of compensation. Certainly smokers, even
- 17 with compensation, as a group, as a group, ULT or
- 18 ultra low tar smokers as a group get less.
- 19 Individuals vary, certainly, but the group gets less
- 20 than if they were smoking a high tar cigarette.
- 21 Q. Can you direct --
- 22 A. And --
- 23 Q. -- your attention to Exhibit 26132. It's in
- 24 volume two.
- 25 In keeping abreast of the medical literature, STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 you read various medical articles; don't you, sir?
- 2 A. From time to time I'll read articles from the
- 3 medical literature and understand what I can from it,
- 4 which sometimes varies.
- 5 Q. And you read the medical morbidity weekly
- 6 reports; don't you?
- 7 A. No, I don't.
- 8 Q. Never read them?
- 9 A. I've seen them. I thought you were referring to
- 10 regular reading --
- 11 Q. Oh, regular. I see.
- 12 A. -- reports.
- 13 Q. But you have read them is what I'm saying.
- 14 A. I have seen reports of that nature.
- 15 Q. All right. Can --
- And Exhibit 23162 is one of those; correct?
- 17 It's a Morbidity Mortality Weekly Report.
- 18 A. I don't know that this is a weekly report. I
- 19 just don't know.
- 20 Q. It's right at the top.
- 21 A. It says MMWR.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 23 26132.
- MR. WEBER: I'd object on the basis it's
- 25 beyond the scope of the direct, Your Honor, and STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    - 10503
- 1 there's no foundation with this witness with respect

```
2
    to --
              MR. CIRESI: This addresses --
 3
              MR. WEBER: Excuse me.
 4
5
              MR. CIRESI: Go ahead.
              MR. WEBER: There's no foundation with this
6
7
    witness with respect to this specific document, at
    least none has been laid yet.
8
              MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, this specifically
9
    addresses ventilation and compensation, which he has
10
11
    talked about extensively.
              THE COURT: It seems to be directed to that
12
13
    issue of compensation that he's just elaborated on
    for the last 10 minutes, so I'll allow it.
14
15
         26132 will be received.
16
    BY MR. CIRESI:
17
    Q. Now sir, this is a November 7th, 1997 Morbidity
    Mortality Weekly Report. Do you see that at the top?
18
19
         If you turn to the second page you'll see the
20
    date, sir.
21
        Yes, it says November 7, 1997.
22
        And on page one it's talking about "Filter
    Q.
23
    Ventilation Levels in Selected U.S. Cigarettes;"
2.4
    correct?
    A. There is a section entitled "Filter Ventilation
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10504
    Levels in Selected U.S. Cigarettes, 1997."
 1
    Q. Okay. And could you turn to page two, second
    page, and do you see the editorial note down at the
 3
    bottom?
 4
 5
    A. Yes.
    Q. Okay. And it reports that "From 1954 to 1994,
 6
7
    sales-weighted tar yields of cigarettes declined from
    an estimated average of 37 milligrams of tar to 12
8
9
    milligrams of tar, respectively." Correct?
    A. That's what it says.
10
11
        And that's consistent with what you've testified
    Ο.
12 here to; correct?
13 A. Yes, it is.
14
    Q. And did you also --
         You said you also reviewed testimony of other
15
16
    witnesses; correct?
17
    A. In this trial?
18
   Q. Yes.
19
   A. I've reviewed some of the testimony of a few
20
    witnesses. I've certainly not looked at all of the
21
    testimony of even those witnesses, but some of it.
22
   Q. All right. Are you aware whether or not Dr.
23
    Hurt, Dr. Robertson and others testified to that
24
    reduction in tar over time?
25
    A. I don't know about Dr. Hurt. I think Dr.
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    Robertson did. Robertson did speak to tar reduction.
 2
    O. Okay. Now --
 3
         And the testimony you reviewed was consistent
   with what you talked about with regard to tar
 5 reduction; correct?
    A. Well that's a pretty broad question. I think
```

- 7 there was some -- some reference in the testimony
- 8 about tar reduction in the U.S. market.
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 A. In a general sense I agree with that.
- 11 Q. And you used Dr. Samet's exhibit. Do you
- 12 remember that?
- 13 A. Certainly.
- 14 Q. And do you know if he testified about the
- 15 reduction in tar over time?
- 16 A. In this trial?
- 17 Q. Yes.
- 18 A. I believe he did, yes.
- 19 Q. Now if we go back, then, to Exhibit 26132, it
- 20 says there that "Despite this decline in tar
- 21 yields -- attributable, in part, to the increased use
- 22 of filter ventilation -- the" --
- 23 A. Excuse me. Excuse me, sir. Where are you?
- 24 Q. Page two, right where we were.
- 25 A. Okay. Thank you.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10506

- 1 Q. Second sentence right after the reference to how 2 the tar was reduced.
- 3 A. Thank you. I just want to follow along with 4 you.
- 5 Q. Have it? All right.
- 6 "Despite this decline in tar yields --
- 7 attributable, in part, to the increased use of filter
- 8 ventilation -- the relative risk of lung cancer has
- 9 increased, even when accounting for the delayed onset
- 10 of mortality from tobacco-linked lung cancer." Do
- 11 you see that?
- 12 A. I see where it says that.
- 13 Q. And is Reynolds aware of that information, to
- 14 your knowledge?
- 15 A. Well I -- I don't know. Our scientists read the
- 16 external literature extensively. I would assume that
- 17 they've read this, but I don't know specifically.
- 18 Q. And then it goes on to state, "Factors
- 19 potentially associated with increase in
- 20 smoking-related mortality are an increase in the
- 21 number of cigarettes smoked (and therefore, tar
- 22 exposure) by persons who use reduced-tar brands,
- 23 inhaling more deeply, and an increased frequency of
- 24 puffing." Do you see that?
- 25 A. I see that.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. "In addition, smokers who use reduced-tar
- cigarettes may be blocking some of the filter vents
- with their fingers or lips, thereby increasing their
- 4 exposure to the carcinogens in cigarette smoke." Do
- 5 you see that?
- 6 A. I see that.
- 7 Q. Goes on to state, "Compensatory changes in
- 8 smoking behaviors among persons who smoke reduced-tar
- 9 cigarettes could be associated with changes in risk,
- 10 histology, and site of lung cancers." Do you see
- 11 that?

- A. I see that.
- 13 Q. Now have you become aware at all of the fact
- that as a result of low tar cigarettes, the medical 14
- 15 world is seeing deeper cancers in the lung?
- MR. WEBER: Let me object to that. He's 16
- testifying, Your Honor. 17
- THE COURT: You can rephrase that question. 18
- MR. CIRESI: Let me restate it. 19
- 20 BY MR. CIRESI:
- Q. Do you know if, because of low tar cigarettes, 21
- the medical world is seeing deeper cancers in the 22
- lung? Do you know? 23
- A. Let me tell you what I do know. I know that 24
- there are theories that the types of lung cancer may 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- be changing, and there is the theory, at least by one scientist that I'm aware of, that has suggested that
- the switch to low tar cigarettes may be in part, if 3
- not completely, responsible for that.
- But you stated that question as if it were a 5
- 6 proven fact that lung cancer changes have occurred as a result of that. I think it's a theory that only a 7
- 8 few scientists hold at this point.
- And do you know of the type of lung cancer 9
- that's referred to as adenocarcinoma? 10
- A. I'm aware of adenocarcinoma. And I think, for 11
- example, Dr. Hoffmann's theory, he's -- he's one of
- 13 the persons who's advanced this theory, is that
- 14 there's been an increase in adenocarcinoma as a
- 15 result of lower tar products. Again, it's a theory
- and I don't think there's evidence or supporting
- evidence for that theory. 17
- 18 Well there's --
- 19 You don't think there's supporting evidence to
- say that smoking causes lung cancer yourself; do you? 20
- 21 A. Well I've already made it clear what I think
- 22 about that. Cigarette smoking is clearly a risk for
- 23 a number of diseases, including cancer. Does it
- 24 cause -- does cigarette smoking in itself cause lung
- cancer and these diseases? It may, but I -- the 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- scientific evidence to prove it definitively is not there.
- Q. Okay. 3

2.

- But it certainly may. 4 Α.
- Q. The answer to my question, then, is you don't 5
- believe even today that smoking causes lung cancer. 6
- 7 I didn't ask if it may or if it presents risks, I
- 8 asked if it causes lung cancer.
- 9 You're asking me if I believe that it causes
- lung cancer, and I'm telling you that I don't know 10
- 11 whether it does or it doesn't.
- 12 Q. Thank you, sir.
- 13 Now there are epidemiological studies that show
- 14 this deeper cancer; correct?
- 15 A. There are some data that I've seen, particularly
- 16 in Dr. Hoffmann's publications, that shows an

- 17 increase in adenocarcinoma together with a decrease
- in squamous-cell carcinoma.
- 19 Q. And there's also studies showing that almost
- 20 two-thirds of U.S. smokers are either unaware of the
- 21 presence of vents on cigarettes or do not know that
- 22 tar yields increase when vents are blocked; isn't
- 23 that correct?
- 24 A. Where are you reading from?
- 25 Q. Last page of the exhibit.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10510

- 1 A. The last page?
- 2 Q. Yes.
- 3 A. Okay. Where on the page?
- 4 Q. Last -- last part of the page. I'm sorry, sir.
- 5 "An estimated two-thirds...," do you see that?
- 6 A. I see where you are.
- 7 Q. All right. Let me read that. "An estimated
- 8 two-thirds of U.S. smokers either are unaware of the
- 9 presence of vents on cigarettes or do not know that
- 10 tar yields increase when vents are blocked. Filter
- 11 vents can be difficult to see, which may account for
- 12 the high proportion of smokers (80 percent) of
- 'light' (6 to 15 milligrams of tar) and 'ultra-light'
- 14 (1 to 5 milligrams of tar) who are unaware of the
- 15 presence of vents on the brands they smoke. These
- 16 findings underscore the need for intensified efforts
- 17 to educate smokers about the risks associated with
- 18 smoking reduced-tar cigarettes." Do you see that?
- 19 A. I see that statement.
- 20 Q. And Reynolds has been aware of that for a number
- 21 of years; hasn't it, sir?
- 22 A. Has been aware of what, this -- this article?
- $\,$  23  $\,$  Q. Of the fact that smokers were unaware of the
- 24 vents on the cigarettes.
- 25 A. I -- I don't think I can answer that as -- in a STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 blanket statement. I think that some discussions
- 2 we've had in focus groups with smokers has -- has
- 3 certainly suggested that some of them, particularly
- 4 the higher tar products that have -- of those that
- 5 are ventilated, have what we call electrostatic
- 6 perforations and are not readily visible -- readily
- 7 visible to the eye. It surprises some smokers. Some
- 8 smokers, however, particularly those of low tar and
- 9 ultra low tar, are clearly aware of the presence of
- 10 vents.
- 11 Q. How many studies has Reynolds done in that
- 12 regard, if you know?
- 13 A. Focus groups with -- with consumers?
- 14 Q. Yes.
- 15 A. I really don't know offhand.
- 16 Q. Now there are other problems that Reynolds is
- 17 aware about with regard to low tar cigarettes which
- 18 deal with mutagenicity; correct?
- 19 A. I don't know what you mean "problems." But go
- 20 ahead, ask me a question.
- 21 Q. Well do you know if Reynolds has knowledge that

- 22 low tar cigarettes have greater mutagenicity than
- 23 higher tar cigarettes?
- 24 A. As a general rule, the tools used in
- 25 constructing or the cigarette designs that result in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 low -- especially ultra low tar products increases
- 2 the Ames mutagenicity of the smoke on a specific
- 3 activity basis. What that means is the -- the
- 4 activity is somewhat higher on a per milligram of
- 5 smoke basis or per milligram of tar basis. If one
- 6 calculates the overall activity per cigarette, that's
- 7 still dramatically reduced.
- 8 Q. Can you direct your attention, sir, to Exhibit
- 9 12784.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11 Q. And this is a memorandum, handwritten memorandum
- 12 to Dr. Rodgman from Shin Lee of RJR dated February
- 13 25th, 1983, the subject is "Genotoxicity Testing
- 14 Programs?"
- 15 A. This does appear to be a handwritten memo from
- 16 Dr. Shin Lee to Dr. Rodgman. The subject is
- 17 "Genotoxicity Testing Programs."
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 19 12784.
- MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.
- 21 THE COURT: Court will receive 12784.
- 22 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 23 Q. Now the Ames test is a test utilized by
- 24 scientists to assess the mutagenic property of a
- 25 substance; correct?

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10513

- 1 A. The Ames test is a  $\operatorname{--}$  in my understanding  $\operatorname{--}$  is
- 2 a comparative test. The end point is genetic
- 3 mutagenesis.
- 4 Q. Have you ever conducted an Ames test yourself?
- 5 A. No, I haven't.
- 6 Q. Now "mutagenic" means physical changes in the
- 7 chromosomes; correct?
- $8\,$   $\,$  A. It does mean changes in the chromosomes or in
- 9 the genetic material.
- 10 Q. And it's a biological change in the codings that
- 11 make up the genes in an individual; is that correct?
- 12 A. I don't know the details of this test. What I
- 13 do know is it's a test that provides comparative
- 14 biological assays for a variety of things, including
- 15 cigarette smoke.
- 16 Q. If you direct your attention to number one
- 17 there, "Short term genotoxicity tests," do you see
- 18 that?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Is Shin Lee a doctor?
- 21 A. Yes, he is. He's retired from R. J. Reynolds at
- 22 this point.
- 23 Q. Ph.D.; correct?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Not a medical doctor.

STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10514

- 1 A. He's a Ph.D.
- 2 Q. Do you know what his area of specialty was?
- 3 A. Well he worked for many, many years in -- in the
- 4 area of Ames testing, trying to understand what Ames
- 5 tests tell us. He tried to develop and worked with a
- 6 number of other scientists to try to develop other
- 7 comparative biological assays of cigarette smoke. I
- 8 believe his background is a biochemist.
- 9 Q. Biochemist. Thank you.
- 10 He states here that "All of the available short
- 11 term bioassay systems have their limitations and,
- 12 therefore, the 'battery' is always recommended. Even
- 13 with a battery, qualitative measurement will be
- 14 different...." Do you see? "Even with a battery,
- 15 quantitative measurement will be different especially
- 16 with complex mixture like cigarette -- like smoke.
- 17 Nevertheless, to monitor the genotoxicity use of a
- 18 battery is essential. The battery may consist of the
- 19 following," and then he lists one, which is "Ames
- 20 test; " correct?
- 21 A. Yes. I have the same difficulty with that word
- 22 as you did, so we'll just have to guess what it was.
- 23 I think other than that you read it generally
- 24 correctly.
- Q. Okay. If you could turn on to the next page STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10515

- 1 then. Now genotoxicity, do you know what that is,
- 2 just generally, sir?
- 3 A. Well in a general sense it's biological assays
- $4\,\,$  measuring toxic -- or some toxicity end point in
- 5 genetic material.
- 6 Q. Whether it's toxic to genes; correct?
- 7 A. In a general sense.
- 8 Q. Whether it's mutagenic to genes; correct?
- 9 A. Well that's one particular end point of the
- 10 genotoxicity test.
- 11 Q. Number two, "Establishing the correlation
- 12 between the content of smoke and genotoxicity." Do
- 13 you see that?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. "Is low tar smoke safer? There seems to be no
- 16 simple answer to this question. However, this is an
- 17 important question and the correct answer will
- 18 dictate the direction of our research effort. If a
- 19 low tar smoke is not safer it may be that the smoke
- 20 is low in the concentration of non-mutagenic and
- 21 anti-mutagenic. Our own experience with Ames tests
- 22 in various tar level smoke indicated a higher mutagen
- 23 rate per milligram of tar by low tar smoke reflecting
- 24 a different chemical composition of low tar smoke
- 25 from higher tar smoke."

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Now sir, this was in 1983; correct?
- 2 A. This document appears to have been written in

- 3 1983.
- 4 Q. And I believe you said that the first low tar
- 5 smoke put on the market by Reynolds was in 1966; was
- 6 it:
- 7 A. Well it was in the late '60s. Vantage was the
- 8 first very successful low tar product sold by
- 9 Reynolds, and that was in the late '60s or maybe even
- 10 1970.
- 11 Q. Now the Ames test was available back in the
- 12 '60s; wasn't it?
- 13 A. You know, I don't know when the Ames test first
- 14 came on line.
- 15 Q. There were tests available in the '60s to
- 16 determine the mutagenicity of cigarette smoke; wasn't
- 17 there?
- 18 A. I don't know when the Ames test first came on
- 19 line.
- 20 Q. Do you know if there were any other scientific
- 21 tests available at that time to determine
- 22 mutagenicity?
- 23 A. I really, really can't --
- I'm not sure about the timing.
- 25 Q. Now you are aware that Reynolds has conducted STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- $1\,$   $\,$  tests which show that low tar smoke is more mutagenic
- 2 than higher tar smoke.
- A. Reynolds has conducted a number of tests that
- 4 show in general ultra low tar cigarettes have a
- 5 higher mutagenic activity end point. They are more
- 6 mutagenic on a per milligram of tar basis. That's
- 7 what we call specific activity, that's activity per 8 milligram or per gram of tobacco.
- 9 If you look at the activity per cigarette,
- 10 because of the major tar reduction, the overall
- 11 mutagenicity per cigarette is still lower.
- 12 Q. But if someone is compensating, even assuming
- 13 what you just said is true -- and I'll accept that
- 14 for right now for the purposes of this question --
- MR. WEBER: Let me object to the
- 16 commentary, Your Honor.
- 17 THE COURT: Well I don't think that's
- 18 commentary so much as introducing the question.
- MR. CIRESI: I'm just --
- 20 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 21 Q. Assuming that is true, if someone compensates
- 22 and gets the same amount of tar, they're getting a
- 23 more mutagenic tar; correct, sir?
- 24 A. I don't know if that's the case or not. The
- 25 first thing is, assuming that that were true, which I STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 believe it to be true, that the per cigarette
- 2 mutagenicity is -- for ULTs is clearly and
- 3 substantially lower than high tar products per
- 4 cigarette, if one compensated fully, which I don't
- 5 believe cigarette smokers as a group do compensate
- fully, but if we did assume that they did compensate to get the same nicotine and the same tar, I -- I'm

```
not aware of any test that's been conducted under
9
    extreme puffing conditions to generate tar and
    compare Ames mutagenicity.
10
11
    Q. You simply have never done that at Reynolds; is
    that what you're saying?
12
13
    A. Well I thought I described what I was saying.
    What I'm saying is that Ames activity for ULT
14
15
     cigarettes is clearly lower per cigarette -- on a per
    cigarette basis. It's higher on a per milligram of
16
17
    tar, but on a per cigarette basis it's lower.
         Now if smokers compensate to get -- compensate
18
19
    fully, as we call it -- and you've used the term as
    well -- if the -- if a smoker compensates fully; that
2.0
21
    is, to get exactly the same tar and same nicotine
22
    that they would get if they were smoking a higher --
23
    a high tar product, then -- which I don't believe
24
    happens to -- for cigarette smokers as a group, by
25
    the way, but if they did, we've not to my knowledge
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                    10519
    measured the Ames -- or designed a test where we
 1
 2.
    changed smoking machines to puff so intensely to
 3
    cause that to happen and then compared the Ames
    mutagenicity of the two.
         If there is higher mutagenicity per milligram of
 5
    tar in a low tar cigarette and one compensates to get
 6
 7
    the same amount of tar as a high tar cigarette, that
 8
    individual is getting a more mutagenic smoke based on
9
    Reynolds own research.
    A. No, that's --
10
11
    Q. At least as early as 1983.
         That's not correct because it's not based on
12
    Reynolds' own research. Because, as I told you, I
13
    don't think that that experiment has ever been
14
15
     conducted, trying to change the puffing behavior of
    the smoking machine so intensely to get the same tar
16
    and same nicotine per ULT as one would get for a
17
18
    higher tar product, and then comparing the Ames
19
    mutagenicity of that. I think --
20
         I'm not aware that that experiment has been
    done. I think some of the -- some of the changes in
21
    Ames mutagenicity may be because of -- and we don't
23
    really know exactly, I think there's been a lot of
24
    research in this area, but my guess is that -- that
25
    some of the changes in Ames activity may be a result
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
             CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    of selective filtration of certain things, which
 1
    then, if one puffs extremely intensely to get the
 2
 3
    same tar level, then you wouldn't get the same
    selective reduction of certain nitrogen compounds
    that are important to the Ames mutagenicity test.
 5
    That's a hypothesis.
 6
 7
    Q. I guess what you're saying is you just don't
 8
    know. Isn't that right?
9
    A. I think I described what I -- what I know and
    what I don't know, and I think --
10
11
    Q. And --
12
    A. And I think I've made it very clear what I know
```

- 13 and don't know.
- 14 Q. And you've never told smokers that you don't
- 15 know whether they get a more-mutagenic smoke with low
- 16 tar as opposed to high tar; have you?
- 17 A. The basic assumption that you made is smokers
- 18 compensate fully and get the same tar. I don't
- 19 believe that that's the case for smokers of the ultra
- 20 low tar products as a group. I understand that
- 21 smokers can smoke differently and that there's a
- 22 large variability in the way people smoke and -- and
- 23 puff cigarettes. But as a group, I think the
- 24 evidence is that there's not full compensation.
- 25 Compensation can and does occur to a degree, no STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 question about it.
- 2 Q. Is your answer no?
- 3 A. I have --
- 4 I described my answer.
- 5 Q. Well the question was: You've never told
- 6 smokers that you don't know whether they get a more-
- 7 mutagenic smoke with low tar as opposed to high tar
- 8 cigarettes; have you?
- 9 A. With the background of my last answer, which
- 10 describes my opinion and my experience, the answer to
- 11 your specific question is I don't believe R. J.
- 12 Reynolds has told consumers exactly what you're --
- 13 what you said, because there's a lot of assumptions
- 14 in there.
- 15 Q. Now you said "as a group." How many in the
- 16 group compensate fully?
- 17 A. I don't understand that question.
- 18 Q. Because you don't know; do you, sir?
- 19 A. I don't understand your question.
- 20 Q. You said --
- 21 A. Scientists have conducted a number of studies
- 22 where they take different groups of people and they
- 23 measure smoking behavior. In some cases they'll
- 24 measure nicotine or nicotine metabolites in body
- 25 fluids and try to estimate overall exposure, and on  $$\tt STIREWALT$  & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 the average smokers of ultra low tar products, from
- the bulk of the literature that's comparable and the
- 3 studies that -- that are comparable so you don't
- 4 compare apples and oranges, on the average smokers
- 5 who smoke ULT products get less. They don't get as
- 6 little as you would expect based on the FTC numbers,
- 7 no question about it, they do compensate to a degree,
- 8 but compensation is not complete.
- 9 Q. What percentage of smokers, based on the
- 10 totality of the studies, compensate completely?
- 11 A. I don't know that I can answer that question.
- 12 Q. Simply don't know; do you, sir?
- 13 A. I don't know the answer to your very specific,
- 14 narrow question.
- 15 Q. You don't know if it's 10 percent or if it's 75
- 16 percent; do you?
- 17 A. Well I think that's -- I think that's not a fair

- question. I've already told you that the average is
- 19 not full compensation, it's somewhere in the middle.
- 20 Q. Fifty percent is full compensation?
- 21 A. I don't know the answer to your very specific,
- very narrow question. I really don't.
- 23 Q. If it's in the middle, it's 50 percent; correct?
- If the average of groups of smokers is in the 24 A.
- middle between what the FTC tar would predict and 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- between no change, i.e., a ULT smoker would receive 1
- the same tar and same nicotine as a high tar smoker,
- if it were in the middle, I would term that 50
- 4 percent compensation.
- Q. And how many smokers would that be? Tens of 5
- millions of smokers; wouldn't it? 6
- 7 A. I don't understand you.
- 8 Q. How many would be compensating at that level if
- it was 50 percent? 9
- A. At which level, sir? 10
- Fifty percent. How many would be compensating 11 Q.
- 12 at that level among smokers?
- 13 A. Well I guess -- I guess I'm struggling with your
- 14 question because I've already made it clear that
- 15 smoker behavior is extremely variable from smoker to
- 16 smoker and even within smokers. Smoker's behavior
- changes even for themselves. I don't think we can 17
- 18 sit here and define percentages because of the large
- 19 variability --
- 20 Q. And that's my --
- 21 A. -- in the way --
- -- precise point, Dr. Townsend. And you, 22 Q.
- 23 Reynolds, has never warned the public of those
- 24 issues; have you? Never.
- 25 A. What issues specifically, sir?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Don't you know the issues we've been talking 1
- about here? 2
- A. I want to know specifically what you're asking 3
- 4 me.
- 5 Q. I'm asking you about the issues of compensation,
- about mutagenicity, and about the fact that smokers 6
- 7 can get the same amount of tar with low tar
- cigarettes as they can with a full-flavor cigarette. 8
- 9 Your company has never ever taken out any ad or
- 10 issued any warning to inform people of those issues;
- 11 have you?
- 12 A. Let me see if I understand your very specific
- 13 question. Has R. J. Reynolds ever warned its smokers
- that compensation can occur?
- 15 Q. That's one part of it. Have you ever?
- A. Not to my knowledge. 16
- Q. Have you ever --A. However, --17
- 18
- 19 Q. Have you ever --
- 20 A. -- information about compensation is in the
- 21 scientific literature, and there's been a
- considerable amount of information about compensation 22

- 23 in the public literature, and it's also in my opinion
- 24 common sense that if one puffs harder, one's going to
- 25 get more tar.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10525

- 1 Q. I didn't ask you those questions. We just saw
- 2 the Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report that said
- 3 many of these people do it subconsciously; isn't that
- 4 right? Isn't that right, sir?
- 5 A. Well I don't remember that statement exactly.
- 6 We can go back there if you like.
- 7 Q. And the fact is Reynolds has never warned not
- 8 only of compensation, but of the health effects of
- 9 compensation; have they? Reynolds has never warned.
- 10 A. I'm not aware of R. J. Reynolds warning smokers
- 11 about the health effects of compensation. Clean
- 12 answer to your very specific question.
- 13 Q. And you have found that wider cigarettes with
- 14 expanded tobacco have higher mutagenicity; isn't that
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. No, that's not correct.
- 17 Q. You've seen no data to support that?
- 18 A. Show me what you're referring to. I don't
- 19 recall any data that shows higher-circumference
- 20 cigarettes to have higher mutagenicity on commercial
- 21 products from R. J. Reynolds.
- 22 Q. Reynolds marketed an expanded Camel; correct?
- 23 A. What -- what do you mean "expanded Camel?"
- 24 Q. Wider-circumference cigarette.
- 25 A. Oh, I thought you were talking about expanded STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10526

- 1 tobacco.
- 2 Q. Well they used expanded tobacco to market it;
- 3 didn't they?
- 4 A. There's expanded tobacco in virtually all of our
- 5 products.
- 6 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 24145.
- 7 Do you have it, sir?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. It's an RJR secret document dated October 15,
- 10 1987?
- 11 A. Looks like it.
- 12 Q. To Ann E. Biswell and Emily C. -- and we can't
- 13 make out her last name. Do you see that?
- 14 A. I see that, yes.
- 15 Q. Carbon copy to H. T. Parks?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 18 24145.

25

- MR. WEBER: Your Honor, we object to that
- 20 and I'd like an opportunity to raise that with Your
- 21 Honor at side-bar.
- 22 THE COURT: All right. Why don't we take a
- $\,$  23  $\,$  short recess, the jury will be excused, and you can
- 24 come up here.
  - (Jury leaves the courtroom.)

STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

```
4
 5
 6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                     STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
             CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                       10530
1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                     STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
             CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                       10531
 1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
7
 8
```

STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND	
1	.0532
STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES	٥٢٥
P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND	.953
1	.0533
(Side-bar discussion concluded.)	
	P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

```
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
              THE CLERK: All rise. Court is again in
1
 2.
     session.
 3
               (Jury enters the courtroom.)
 4
              THE CLERK: Please be seated.
              THE COURT: Counsel.
 5
               MR. CIRESI: Thank you, Your Honor.
 6
 7
    BY MR. CIRESI:
    Q. Doctor, when we recessed, we were about to go to
 8
9
    Exhibit 24145.
10
              MR. CIRESI: And Your Honor, we'd offer
11
    that.
              MR. WEBER: Same objection I expressed,
12
13
    Your Honor.
14
              THE COURT: Court will receive 24145.
15
    BY MR. CIRESI:
16
    Q. Can you turn to the second page, please, of that
17
    document, which has the Bates number 6377. And that
    has the date of October 15th you'll see at the top,
19
    sir?
20
    Α.
         I see it. It is October 15, 1987.
        All right. And this is a document marked RJR
21
    Ο.
22
    secret; correct?
23
    A. Yes, it is.
2.4
         Now in your direct testimony you mentioned that
25
    one of the general reduction techniques that was
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                     10535
    utilized by Reynolds over the years was reduced
1
    circumference of cigarettes; correct?
 2
 3
         Reduced circumference is a general reduction
 4
     technique by virtue of reducing the total amount of
 5
     tobacco or total weight of tobacco that's burned.
    That, together with shorter tobacco rods to reduce
 7
    the amount of tobacco burned, were tools for general
    reduction. Not the more -- some of the more
 8
9
    important tools, but they certainly made -- made a
10
    difference in the marketplace.
         My question is real simple and that was:
11
12
    General reduction technique, one was reduced
13
    circumference. "Yes" or "no."
14
    A. That was a general reduction technique, yes.
15
         Expanded tobacco was another reduction technique
    Q.
    that you mentioned; correct?
16
17
    A. That's correct.
18
     Q. Now in 1987 Reynolds was looking at a wider-
```

- circumference non-menthol cigarette targeted at
- younger adult male smokers; correct?
- 21 A. In 1987 R. J. Reynolds was looking at a new
- 22 product that had a larger circumference. The smoker
- group for that was younger adult smokers.
- 2.4 Q. And it was being explored as a Camel line
- 25 extension; correct?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10536

- That's correct.
- That means another product in the Camel line; 2 Q.
- fair? 3

11

- It's another brand style within the Camel
- 5 family, that's correct.
- Q. And indeed, Reynolds did market a Camel with a 6
- wider circumference; didn't it? 7
- A. That's correct. There were several styles.
- 9 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibits 15839
- to 15843, which is the wider-circumference Camel ads. 10
- And that will be in book two, sir. And I'm sorry that they're in that order, but that's the way they 12
- 13 were produced.
- 14 A. 15839?
- 15 Q. Through 15843. It's the same ad --
- A. I guess it was in the same book. 16
- It is in the same book, doctor. 17 Q.
- A. Yes. 18
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, if there's no 19
- 20 objection by defense counsel, we would offer that ad
- 21 as one exhibit, being 14785.
- MR. WEBER: I don't have an objection to 22
- 23 the renumbering, but I do have an objection on
- entering ads with this witness on marketing and 24
- advertising. It's far beyond the scope that was 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- permitted on direct.
- MR. CIRESI: It's just a predicate for the 2.
- next line of questions. 3
- 4 MR. WEBER: I don't --
- 5 The ads, Your Honor? I don't see how they can
- be a predicate. 6
- THE COURT: Well let's find out what the 7
- 8 predicate is. I'll allow it into evidence.
- 9 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 10 Q. Now sir, that is the Camel ad for the wide
- 11 cigarette; correct?
- 12 A. Are you talking about these three exhibits
- 13 together?
- 14 Q. It's all one exhibit, but if you go to that in
- your book, which is 15482, you'll see that portion of
- 16 it.
- 482. Exhibit 482 --17 Α.
- 15842. 18 Q.
- A. I'm sorry, 15842? 19
- 20 Q. Yes.
- 21 A. That particular advertisement appears to be for
- 22 Camel Wides.
- 23 Q. Okay. And that was part of the Joe Camel

```
campaign; isn't that correct?
2.4
25
    A. That's correct.
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10538
    Q. Now you would agree that the wider the
    circumference, the greater the mutagenicity of a
 3
    cigarette; correct?
 4
    A. In a general sense?
 5
    Q. Yes.
    A. I've seen some data that suggest that going to
 6
7
    very small circumference reduces the mutagenicity,
    the Ames mutagenicity to a degree.
8
    Q. So if it's wider, it's got greater mutagenicity
9
10
    under the Ames test; correct?
    A. If you're speaking to this Camel Wide product,
11
12
    we tested this product for Ames mutagenicity and
13
    found no statistically significant difference at a
    circumference of 27.5 compared to the standard
14
    circumference of twenty -- 24.8.
15
    Q. "No statistically significant." What confidence
16
17
    levels did you use?
18
    A. At least 95, sir.
19 Q. So it was 95 percent; is that right?
20 A. That's correct.
        That doesn't mean that there isn't greater
21 Q.
22 mutagenicity; does it? If you know.
    A. Well it --
2.3
24
         What it means is that there's only a five
25 percent chance of -- of -- of being wrong.
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10539
    Q.
         Did you conduct that --
 1
         That's a layman's -- I'm sorry. That's a --
 2
         That's a qualitative approach to the use of
 3
    confidence levels.
 4
 5
    Q. Did you conduct that test?
        No, I didn't. Experts in our R&D lab -- R&D
 6
7
    department did, who were experts in the area.
    Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 11715.
8
9
         While you're looking for that, doctor, does
10
   Reynolds still market the wide Camel?
11
    A. Yes, they do.
12
    Q. Do you have it, sir?
13
   A. I am at 11715.
14
    Q. And this is a Philip Morris document?
15
              MR. CIRESI: We would offer it, Your Honor.
              MR. WEBER: We'd object, Your Honor, on
16
17
    authenticity grounds. I don't think there's an
```

- 18 author on this, and I --
- MR. CIRESI: There's been no objection to
- 20 foundation on this document.
- 21 THE COURT: Has there been an objection on
- 22 foundation?
- MR. WEBER: Well again, I'm working with
- 24 Philip Morris counsel on this. It does say
- 25 authenticity on it, Your Honor. I did not go back STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 and recheck.
- 2 THE COURT: Let me ask the question again.
- 3 Maybe you better recheck. I'd like to know.
- 4 (Discussion among Mr. Weber, Mr. Sipkins
- 5 and Mr. Bleakley.)
  - MR. WEBER: I'm advised by Philip Morris
- 7 counsel they don't know what it is, but they don't
- 8 have their record with them as to whether they
- 9 preserved that.
- 10 THE COURT: All right. It will be received
- 11 into evidence.
- 12 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 13 Q. The title of this is "Mutagenicity of Mainstream
- 14 Smoke Condensate of the Research Cigarettes 'WIDE';"
- 15 correct?

- 16 A. That's what it says.
- 17 Q. And if you go to the first page after the title
- 18 page, there's an objective there; correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And that's "to determine the influence of
- 21 cigarette circumference on the mutagenicity of
- 22 mainstream smoke condensate?"
- 23 A. That's correct. That's what it says.
- 24 Q. And sir, if you go to the summary page, which
- 25 bears the last four Bates numbers 0815 -- can you go STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10541

- 1 to that?
- 2 A. Okay.
- 3 Q. And there you find the summary is that "The
- 4 mutagenicity of mainstream smoke condensate strongly
- 5 increases with the increasing cigarette
- 6 circumference;" correct?
- 7 A. It says that under "Summary."
- 8 Q. And the working hypothesis to explain that was
- 9 that "The increase in mutagenicity may be caused by a
- 10 decrease of the peak temperature in the burning
- 11 cone." Correct?
- 12 A. That appears to be the hypothesis or the theory.
- 13 Q. And you've described what the burning cone was
- 14 during your direct testimony; did you not?
- 15 A. Well I had a very brief discussion of the
- 16 burning cigarette and some of the processes that
- 17 occur in the burning cigarette.
- 18 Q. And you've mentioned the burning cone; correct?
- 19 A. I did mention the burning cone or what we call
- 20 the fire cone.
- 21 Q. Okay. And can you direct your attention now to
- 22 Exhibit 11988, which is a B.A.T. Company document.
- 23 This is a document dated February 25th, 1987;
- 24 correct?
- 25 A. February 25, 1987.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. You've seen this before; have you not?
- 2 A. Because you produced it or -- yeah, produced it
- 3 for my cross-examination.
- 4 Q. Is this the document you had reference to just

- 5 previously talking about circumference reduction?
- 6 A. No, the -- the document I had in mind when I
- 7 made that comment about circumference reduction was
- 8 in fact the last document that we looked at, the one
- 9 that you said was from Philip Morris, which showed a
- 10 decline in Ames mutagenicity going to small
- 11 circumference, but showed actually essentially the
- 12 same Ames mutagenicity on two strains for the
- 13 conventional circumference of 24.8 and the wide
- 14 circumference of -- of 27.5 millimeters.
- 15 Q. This -- this was not the document you had in
- 16 mind; is that correct?
- 17 A. I think I just said that the document --
- 18 Q. That was the question.
- 19 A. The document I had in mind was the previous
- 20 document we looked at that you attributed to Philip
- 21 Morris.
- 22 Q. Thank you.
- 23 MR. CIRESI: Now Your Honor, we'd offer
- 24 Exhibit 11988.
- MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor. STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 THE COURT: Court will receive 11988.
- 2 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 3 Q. Now this is a document of BATCo that relates to
  - Ames testing on circumference of cigarettes; correct?
- 5 A. Actually the title says "Effect of circumference
- 6 reduction on biological activity, Meeting 20th
- 7 February, 1987."
- 8 Q. And if I could just direct your attention to the
- 9 very first paragraph, it states, "Circumference
- 10 reduction has given reduced PMWNF" --
- 11 Do you know what that is?
- 12 A. Yes, I do.
- 13 O. That's Particulate Matter Water and Nicotine
- 14 Free?

4

- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. Okay. "Circumference reduction has given
- 17 reduced PMWNF or condensate specific activity as
- 18 measured by three biological tests, Ames, mouse skin
- 19 painting and enzyme induction; "correct?
- 20 A. That's what it says.
- 21 Q. So that based on those three tests, the smaller
- 22 the circumference, the less the specific activity;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. This -- this is a general statement that says
- 25 that lower circumference or circumference reduction STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 has resulted in those differences. What we don't
- 2 know from this document or what I don't know from
- 3 this document is the magnitude of the
- 4 circumference -- circumference reduction that exerts
- 5 that effect.
- 6 Q. When you have expanded tobacco, you have an air-
- 7 dilution increase; do you not?
- 8 A. When you use expanded tobacco --
- Q. Yes.

- 10 A. -- you increase air dilution?
- 11 Q. Yes.
- 12 A. Only if the pressure drop or the resistance to
- 13 air flow through the cigarette or through the tobacco
- 14 rod increases as a result of increased expanded
- 15 tobacco. If the pressure drop is maintained the
- 16 same, then air dilution doesn't change.
- 17 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 13086.
- 18 It's a Reynolds document, sir?
- 19 I'm sorry, I thought you had it.
- 20 A. Beg your pardon?
- 21 Q. I thought you had it. Do you have the document?
- 22 A. I have the document --
- 23 Q. Oh.
- 24 A. -- in front of me. I'm looking through it.
- Q. That is a Reynolds document?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10545

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And it's to M. D. Shannon from R. L. Blakley
- 3 dated November 7th, 1990?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. And do you know those individuals?
- 6 A. Yes, I do.
- 7 Q. Are they in the research department at Reynolds?
- 8 A. Dr. Blakley is presently in the research and
- 9 development department. Mr. Shannon has left the
- 10 research department; he took early retirement.
- 11 Q. And Dr. Blakley, what is his academic
- 12 background?
- 13 A. He's a chemist.
- 14 Q. Okay.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 16 13086.
- 17 MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Court will receive 13086.
- 19 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 20 Q. Now the objective of this document was to
- 21 develop an understanding of the reasons why increases
- 22 in air dilution increased TA98 specific Ames
- 23 activity; correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. And that's by the Ames test, the TA98; correct? STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. TA98 refers to one particular version of the
- 2 Ames test, that's correct.
- 3 Q. And in the introduction there's a reference to a
- 4 paper that was published by Rice and co-workers
- 5 showing an increase in specific TA98 activity as air
- 6 dilution is increased; correct?
- 7 A. That's correct. And that was also recognized in
- 8 the NCI TWG effort.
- 9 Q. And if you direct your attention, sir, to the
- 10 last -- not the last page, but the page which states
- 11 the conclusions, which bears the signature of Dr.
- 12 Bakely -- Blakely, and that has the Bates number
- 13 2448. Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes, I do.

- 15 Q. And the conclusions are there; correct?
- 16 A. There's a section called "CONCLUSIONS."
- 17 Q. And this is based on the tests that were
- 18 conducted by Dr. Blakley; correct?
- 19 A. These are Dr. Blakley's conclusions based on his
- 20 analysis of the situation.
- 21 Q. And his conclusions are "Air dilution increases
- 22 TA98 specific Ames activity because:
- 23 "1) LESS CIGARETTE ROD IS CONSUMED PER PUFF and
- 24 therefore we are 2) CONCENTRATING THE CONDENSATE OF
- 25 HIGHLY -- OF HIGH BIOLOGICALLY ACTIVE HEAT TREATED STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 TOBACCO. We also have 3) LESS ENERGY FOR COMBUSTION,
- 2 PYROLYSIS, AND DISTILLATION AND THEREFORE, THE
- 3 CHEMICAL COMPOSITION OF THE SMOKE CHANGES and we have
- 4 4) OPTIMIZED THE AEROSOL TRANSPORT MECHANISM FOR THE
- 5 HIGH BOILING POINT COMPOUNDS FROM THE HEAT TREATED
- 6 TOBACCO and lastly we have a LOSS OF INNOCUOUS
- 7 DILUENTS ON THE CAMBRIDGE PAD. " Right?
- 8 A. That's what it says here. I certainly don't
- 9 agree that these are definitive conclusions based on
- 10 Dr. Blakley's work.
- 11 Q. You just don't agree with it; correct?
- 12 A. Well it goes more than that. At the time he was
- doing this research he speculated that those were
- 14 reasonable conclusions based on his work. We had an
- 15 off-site conference of scientists trying to in fact
- 16 examine exactly this question about why TA98 --
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, I'm going to --
- 18 I'm going to move to strike this part. It's
- 19 non-responsive. The question was very simple.
- 20 THE COURT: The outside conference is
- 21 non-responsive.
- 22 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 23 Q. Now sir, can you direct your attention to
- 24 Exhibit 3 -- or I'm sorry, 13176.
- 25 A. I'm there.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. Do you have it?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. It's another RJR document; correct?
- 4 A. I believe so, yes.
- 5 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer
- 6 Exhibit 1 --
- 7 I think it's in. It is in, 13176.
- 8 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 9 Q. Now the first page says "GENERAL
- 10 "Higher tar cigarettes tend to have lower AMES
- 11 activity on a rev/mg." --
- 12 And what does that mean, sir?
- 13 A. Revertens per milligrams. It's a measure of
- 14 mutagenicity.
- 15 Q. -- "basis than lower tar cigarettes;" correct?
- 16 A. That's what it says.
- 17 Q. And if you go to the next page, at the top under
- 18 "CONFIGURATION" --
- 19 A. Uh-huh.

- 20 Q. -- it says if you increase filtration, you
- 21 increase Ames; correct?
- 22 A. That's what it says, and that is consistent with
- 23 the NCI work.
- 24 Q. And if you increase air dilution, you increase
- 25 the Ames test; correct?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

L0549

- A. That's what it says, and that is consistent with
- 2 the NCI work as well.
- 3 Q. I didn't -- I didn't ask anything about NCI,
- 4 sir. Did you hear me ask that?
- 5 A. No, sir.
- 6 Q. Thank you.
- 7 Now if you go on to the next page,
- 8 "TOBACCO/FILLER RELATED." Do you see that?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. And it says ammoniation increases Ames activity;
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. In the middle of the page it says "Ammoniation,
- 13 up arrow, increases activity (depending upon residual
- 14 ammonia)."
- 15 Q. Now if you can direct your attention to Exhibit
- 16 13083, this is another RJR document; correct?
- 17 A. That's correct.
- 18 Q. It's again from Dr. Blakley; correct?
- 19 A. That's right.
- 20 Q. And this is in January of 1993; correct?
- 21 A. That's right.
- 22 Q. And it's to Dr. Carl Ehmann. Is that how it's
- 23 pronounced?
- 24 A. Ehmann.
- Q. Ehmann. And what was Dr. Ehmann's position in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 1993?
- 2 A. He was in charge of the research and development
- 3 department at R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Company.
- 4 Q. What does he do today?
- 5 A. He's now working for another company.
- 6 Q. Which company?
- 7 A. It's a company in England. I forget the name.
- 8 Q. In this paper Dr. Blakley is again talking about
- 9 biological reduction in cigarettes; correct?
- 10 A. In a general -- in a general sense, that's
- 11 correct.
- 12 Q. And in the second full paragraph, the third
- 13 sentence, he states as follows: "Firstly our main
- 14 concern in biological reduction in cigarettes should
- 15 not merely be tar reduction, especially since
- 16 conventional ways to reduce tar (filter ventilation,
- 17 filtration, et cetera) actually increase the specific
- 18 (rev/mg) TA98 activity." Correct?
- 19 A. That's what it says.
- 20 Q. And the conventional ways to reduce are the ones
- 21 that you mentioned in your direct testimony when you
- 22 talked about reducing tar; correct?
- 23 A. Conventional ways of tar reduction were many of
- 24 those that I have talked about in my direct

25 testimony.

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10551

- 1 Q. That -- those are --
- 2 A. Here --
- 3 Q. Those are the ones you mentioned; correct?
- 4 A. I mentioned conventional ways in my direct
- 5 testimony.
- 6 Q. One was expanded tobacco; correct?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. One was ventilation?
- 9 A. Absolutely right.
- 10 Q. One was filtration?
- 11 A. Of course.
- 12 Q. Now Dr. Blakley goes on to state, "If we are
- 13 able to keep the mucociliary transport system working
- 14 the tar can be moved out of the lungs and thus
- 15 eliminate many of the problems with the tar; however,
- 16 the tar cannot be ignored, because if we make it
- 17 extremely mutagenic, then even with reduced residence
- 18 time in the lung it could do much damage." Correct?
- 19 A. That's what it says.
- 20 Q. How long did Dr. Blakley work as a chemist in
- 21 this area, sir?
- 22 A. In this area?
- 23 Q. Yes.
- 24 A. Dr. Blakley, as I recall, joined Reynolds in
- 25 maybe 1986 or thereabouts. He's -- he worked in an STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10552

- 1 exploratory area, got into this and worked in this
- area for maybe a year, I would say.
- 3 Q. And if you look at the last paragraph on the
- 4 first page there, he says that "Lastly, understanding
- 5 how chemistry is occurring in the cigarette allows a
- 6 chemist product developer to have a better
- 7 understanding of how to manipulate the cigarette
- 8 smoke chemistry." Correct?
- 9 A. That's what it says.
- 10 Q. And he goes on to state that it's fundamental
- 11 work to develop a knowledge base; correct?
- 12 A. That's what he says.
- 13 Q. And that that was important because it would
- 14 give an understanding of the formation of free
- 15 radicals; correct?
- 16 A. In a general sense, that's correct. You left
- 17 some words out, but --
- 18 Q. Do you know what free radicals are?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. What are they, sir?
- 21 A. They're a highly reactive species that contain
- 22 unpaired electrons.
- 23 Q. And by "highly reactive," do you know what the
- 24 effect of that is from a biological standpoint?
- 25 A. Well I think that's the point of -- of a lot of STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 current biological research, to try to understand the
- 2 effects of free -- free radicals in biological
- 3 systems. I think scientists are pursuing that
- 4 diligently as we speak.
- 5 Q. It relates directly to the carcinogenic activity
- 6 of a product; doesn't it?
- 7 A. I don't think that conclusion has been made. I
- 8 think there are a number of theories that free
- 9 radical -- free radical adducts of genetic material
- 10 might be the -- one way of initiating tumor
- 11 production. That's a general theory at this point.
- 12 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 12857.
- Do you recall we were talking about compensation
- 14 and smoking machines and you were talking about the
- 15 fact that the FTC machine doesn't smoke like a
- 16 cigarette smokes; correct? Remember that?
- 17 A. Well I think that's a paraphrase of my
- 18 testimony.
- 19 O. I didn't intend to repeat it word for word, sir,
- 20 I'm just trying to focus or your attention on it. Do
- 21 you recall that discussion?
- 22 A. I recall our discussion on compensation.
- 23 Q. Now this is a Reynolds document dated April 2nd,
- 24 1987; correct?
- 25 A. That's correct.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10554

- 1 Q. And it's from A. B. Norman and G. M. Reynolds;
- 2 correct?

7

- 3 A. No, that's not correct.
- 4 Q. Excuse me, J. H. Reynolds.
- 5 A. That's correct.
- 6 Q. Is that right?
  - And who are those two individuals?
- 8 A. They're researchers in the -- in the research
- 9 and development department at Reynolds.
- 10 Q. And they're giving a summary of 1986 smoking
- 11 behavior research; correct?
- 12 A. That's the subject.
- 13 Q. And the summary was prepared at the request of
- 14 Mr. Christopher; correct?
- 15 A. It says, "The attached summary was prepared at
- 16 the request of Mr. Christopher...."
- 17 Q. Do you know who Mr. Christopher is?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And who was he, sir?
- 20 A. He was an executive in R. J. Reynolds Tobacco
- 21 Company.
- 22 Q. What was his position?
- 23 A. He was in charge of research and development,
- among other things.
- 25 Q. And if we go on to the next page there, we find STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 the memorandum to Mr. Christopher from A. B. Norman
- 2 and J. H. Reynolds; correct?
- 3 A. That's right.
- 4 Q. And the summary is the major findings from the
- 5 study of smoking behavior of Marlboro and Winston

- 6 smokers; correct?
- 7 A. That's what it says.
- 8 Q. Can you go to the first page of the summary of
- 9 findings.
- 10 A. Okay, I'm there.
- 11 Q. And we have puff profile results there and smoke
- 12 delivery replication results; correct?
- 13 A. Those are two categories.
- 14 Q. Let's take a look at the puff profile results
- 15 first. In this summary do Mr. -- of Mr. Reynolds and
- 16 Norman to Mr. Christopher, it is referenced that "For
- 17 the panel as a whole, puff volume, frequency of
- 18 puffing and number of puffs taken increased with
- 19 decreasing FTC 'tar' delivery of the test
- 20 cigarettes;" correct?
- 21 A. That's what it says here, that's correct.
- 22 Q. And those are the Marlboro and Winstons;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. I don't see it saying that explicitly. It says
- $\,$  25  $\,$  in the cover page Marlboro and Winston smokers.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10556

- 1 Q. Well if you'd look at the next bullet point,
- 2 you'll see "On average, Marlboro smokers took fewer
- puffs of larger volume and puffed less frequently
- than WINSTON smokers, regardless of the cigarette
- 5 tested." Do you see that?
- 6 A. This refers to Marlboro smokers and Winston
- 7 smokers. I thought your question was referring to
- 8 Marlboro and Winston cigarettes.
- 9 Q. Do you know if they were smoking Marlboro and
- 10 Winston cigarettes in this test?
- 11 A. If this test is -- is what I recall it to be, I
- 12 think it was a switching study to examine switching
- 13 behavior, if it's what I recall it to be, and they
- 14 were switched to other than their usual brand.
- 15 Q. And they did, and looked at the smoke delivery 16 replication results; didn't they?
- 17 A. That was a part of the study, actually, to take
- 18 the puff profile behavior and try to estimate the
- 19 delivery in -- or the yield of tar and nicotine under
- 20 those puffing parameters.
- 21 Q. And they used a human mimic smoking machine;
- 22 didn't they?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. That's the HMSM; correct?
- 25 A. That's what we call it internally. In fact it's STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- l a computer-driven smoking machine to replicate --
- that replicates the puff profile and the puffing
- 3 behavior that we measure with humans.
- 4 Q. That's not the FTC method; is it, sir?
- 5 A. No, of course not. We've already described the
- 6 FTC method.
- 7 Q. And what it states here is that "'Tar'
- 8 deliveries measured with the human-mimic smoking
- 9 machine were increased relative to the standard FTC
- 10 method by 22 percent for full flavor products, 67

- percent for full flavor light tar products and by 400
- 12 percent for the ultralight tar product; " correct?
- 13 A. That's what it says. And as you could expect,
- 14 you'd get a larger percentage increase for lower
- absolute tar levels but still have lower overall 15
- 16 yields.
- Q. Doesn't say that there; does it, sir? 17
- 18 Α.
- I'm using my common sense here. "Nicotine deliveries were also greater than FTC 19 Ο.
- 20 values but the increases were not as large as for
- 'tar'. Puffing behavior changes altered the nicotine 21
- concentration (T/N ratio) in the smoke; " correct?
- A. It says "Puffing behavior changes altered the 2.3
- 24 nicotine concentration, " or tar-to-nicotine ratio,
- 25 "in the smoke."

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Q. So here we're seeing a compensation from 22 to
- 400 percent; aren't we, sir?
- A. I don't -- I don't think that's a correct way to
- look at these data. I think that's entirely 4
- 5 misleading.
- That's what's reported in this memorandum, that 6 Q.
- 7 for ultralight tar products there was a 400 percent
- 8 increase; correct?
- A. That's exactly what it says here. And if one 9
- takes a typical ultralight product, like a one 10
- 11 milligram, a 400 percent increase would now be four
- 12 milligrams, compared to 15 plus for full flavor --
- full flavor products. 13
- 14 Q. And as you --
- 15 A. So it's still extremely low percentage-wise.
- And this is the point I was trying to make earlier, 16
- 17 percentage-wise, the percentage can be a large number
- but still reflect a relatively small increase in 18
- 19 absolute numbers.
- 20 Q. How many more cigarettes were smoked by these
- 21 smokers?
- 22 A. I don't know.
- 23 Q. They smoked more; didn't they?
- I don't know that. A. 24
- Q. And if they smoked more, they'd get more tar; 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- wouldn't they, sir?
- A. Well I think common sense says if one smokes
- more cigarettes, one would get more tar.
- This was a switching study. I don't understand 4
- 5 it to be a long-term use study. But it was rather
- 6 intended, I believe, to examine changes in people's
- 7 puffing behavior if they're switched from a high tar
- to a ULT or to a low tar product. 8
- Q. And most of the cigarettes smoked today are low 9
- 10 tar cigarettes; are they not?
- The largest category in the U.S. market is low 11
- 12 tar cigarettes.
- 13 Q. Which means, according to the research that
- you're aware of, that millions upon millions of
- smokers have switched from high tar to low tar.

- 16 A. I think that's a fair assumption.
- 17 Q. Now do you recall the exhibits that you used to
- 18 show some pH averages that you said you looked at? I
- 19 believe they were Exhibits 3021, 3017, 3027A and
- 20 3001.
- 21 These were your own exhibits, sir. They would
- 22 not be in our books.
- 23 A. You want me to find them in here?
- 24 Q. Yes. I don't have the tab for them, but I can
- - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. Can somebody refer me to a tab number, please?
- 2 MR. CIRESI: I will. I will get one from
- 3 your counsel.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 5 MR. CIRESI: We'll put it up on the --
- 6 X3017, if we could have the overhead for that.
  - (Discussion off the record.)
- 8 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 9 Q. Now you said that you went back and looked at
- 10 this after some pretty serious flap. Do you remember
- 11 that?

7

- 12 A. Pretty -- pretty lose word, "flap."
- 13 Q. Pardon me?
- 14 A. I remember saying that.
- 15 Q. And this was some time in 1994; was it not, sir?
- 16 A. I think this -- this flap, as I referred to it,
- 17 certainly began in 1984 when -- I mean 1994, sorry,
- 18 when FDA and others had criticized the industry for
- 19 manipulating pH and manipulating nicotine. It caused
- 20 certain concern, a lot of concern for myself and my
- 21 staff, because we knew we hadn't manipulated nicotine
- 22 and pH, --
- 23 Q. Excuse me.
- 24 A. -- and so --
- 25 Q. Once again, I just asked if it began in 1994. STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 That was my question. Did it?
- 2 A. My staff and my concern began in 1994 because of
- 3 the allegations against us on pH manipulation.
- 4 Q. The FDA was looking at the industry and at RJR;
- 5 wasn't it?
- 6 A. The FDA among others was.
- 7 Q. Representative Waxman had his hearings at that
- 8 time; correct?
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. The documents, internal documents of the
- industry were coming out at that time; correct?
- MR. WEBER: Objection. We've been through
- 13 this before. It's argumentative, Your Honor.
- 14 THE COURT: It's not argumentative. You
- 15 may answer.
- 16 Q. Isn't that right, sir?
- 17 A. I think some documents from various tobacco
- 18 companies were becoming public.
- 19 Q. And the FDA was looking to regulate and then did
- 20 in fact move to regulate the industry as a drug;

- 21 correct?
- 22 A. It's clear to me that the FDA wanted to regulate
- 23 this industry and regulate cigarettes as a
- 24 drug-delivery device.
- 25 Q. Okay. And then at that time someone within STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Reynolds asked for a legal and regulatory response;
- 2 isn't that right?
- 3 A. A legal and regulatory response on what, sir?
- 4 Q. On this issue of pH.
- 5 A. A legal and regulatory response?
- 6 Q. Yes.
- 7 A. For what purpose?
- 8 Q. For the purpose of responding. A legal and
- 9 regulatory response. Isn't that --
- 10 A. For responding to what?
- 11 Q. For responding to the pH manipulation charges.
- 12 A. I'm not entirely sure of what you're referring
- 13 to, but let me tell you what happened --
- 14 Q. Well if you don't know, just tell me you don't
- 15 know.
- 16 A. It's not a matter of don't know. I know exactly
- 17 what happened.
- 18 Q. Was a --
- 19 A. But that's a very broad general question.
- 20 Q. All I want to know is was a legal and regulatory
- 21 response requested by someone within Reynolds? If
- 22 you don't know, tell me you don't know.
- 23 A. I'm telling you I know what happened at
- 24 Reynolds.
- 25 Q. Do you know if a legal and regulatory response STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- was asked for?
- 2 A. That is a very general question. I can tell you
- 3 that there was a response prepared for the FDA. Part
- 4 of that response in 1994 or early 1995 included a
- 5 discussion of pH. That's one response to the FDA.
- 6 Q. Thank you.
- 7 Now when you looked at this pH, you did know
- 8 that if you increase pH, you increase free nicotine;
- 9 don't you?
- 10 A. I think theoretically that's quite reasonable.
- 11 If one adds enough base to increase pH enough,
- 12 theoretically one would expect more free nicotine. I
- think that's a reasonable assumption.
- 14 Q. And sir, you don't know how much free nicotine
- is contained in smoke with a pH of 6.3; do you?
- 16 A. There is no way to directly measure free
- 17 nicotine that I'm aware of. I think many people have
- 18 tried to calculate the expected amount of free
- 19 nicotine based on an equation, the Henderson
- 20 Haselbach equation, which is -- which is valid for
- 21 dilute aqueous solutions.
- 22 Q. Sir, the Henderson Haselbach equation doesn't
- 23 measure free nicotine in the vapor; does it?
- 24 A. That's precisely my point. It's a calculated
- 25 number. I'm not aware of a direct measure of free

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10564

```
nicotine that exists.
```

Q. Now you don't know, then, how much free

nicotine --3

You don't know how much free nicotine is 4

5 contained in smoke with a pH of 6.3, do you?

- A. Again, I'm not aware of any analytical method 6
- that measures directly the amount of free nicotine in 7
- smoke. I do know that some scientists have -- have 8
- estimated that using the Henderson Haselbach 9
- equation. 10
- 11 Q. Can you direct your attention to your
- 12 deposition. It was taken on October 2nd, 1997.
- Should be on your right. Let me hand one up --13
- 14 Do you have it, professor? Do you have it,
- 15 doctor?
- 16 A. I think this is it.
- 17 Q. Okay. Can you go to volume two, page 371.
- Okay. 18 Α.
- Now if you look at line 14, the question is 19 Ο.
- 20 asked: "Now as the pH of smoke rises, the amount of
- free nicotine in the smoke will also rise; correct? 21
- 22 "Answer: Theoretically that makes sense.
- 23 "Question: How much free nicotine is contained
- in the cigarette smoke with a pH of 6.3? 24
- 25 "Answer: Again I don't know.

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10565

- "Question: How much free nicotine is contained
- in the smoke of a cigarette with a pH of 6.8? 2.
- "Answer: Again, I don't know." 3
- 4 Now did you give those answers to those
- 5 questions at that time?
- A. Yes, sir, I did. 7 MR. WEBER: Your Honor -- Your Honor, I'd
- object under the rule of completeness and ask for the 8
- 9 next few questions and answers to be read as well.
- Otherwise I think it's an inappropriate use of the 10 11 deposition.
- 12 MR. CIRESI: The next two you want?
- 13 MR. WEBER: Well the next one certainly.
- 14 BY MR. CIRESI:

6

- 15 Ο. "Question: You can't calculate that number 16 either.
- 17 "Answer: Again using basic principles of
- 18 chemistry, one could calculate an expected fraction
- 19 of free nicotine versus protonated nicotine as a 20 function of pH.
- 21 "Question: Okay."
- 22 Did you give that answer to that question?
- 23 Yes, sir, I did.
- 24 Now you don't know how much free nicotine is
- 25 contained in cigarette smoke that has a pH of 5.9, do STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10566

1 you?

- 2 A. Once again, I don't -- I'm not aware of an
- 3 analytical method to directly measure free nicotine.
- 4 I know some scientists have calculated or tried to
- 5 estimate the amount of free nicotine expected using
- 6 the Henderson Haselbach equation.
- 7 Q. Well the Henderson Haselbach equation cannot be
- 8 used to calculate free nicotine in the vapor phase;
- 9 can it, sir?
- 10 A. I think the Henderson --
- 11 My recollection is that the Henderson Haselbach
- 12 equation is valid for dilute aqueous solutions.
- 13 Q. It is valid for the particle, the liquid
- 14 particle; correct?
- 15 A. I beg your pardon?
- 16 Q. It is valid for measuring the pH in the liquid
- 17 particle; correct?
- 18 A. No, I'm not -- I'm not sure I would agree with
- 19 that. I think -- I think it's valid for dilute
- 20 aqueous solutions, and the particles in cigarette
- 21 smoke is -- is really not predominantly aqueous.
- 22 Q. Well, are you saying that if you do a test where
- 23 you get the vapor and the particulate into an aqueous
- 24 solution, you could then measure the pH? Is that
- what you're saying?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10567

- 1 A. I think --
- Well that's not exactly what I'm saying. I'm
- 3 saying that scientists have tried to estimate the
- 4 amount of free nicotine from the Henderson Haselbach
- 5 equation, which is based on a dilute aqueous
- 6 solution.
- 7 Q. That's not what Mr. Morie did in the document
- 8 that you showed the jury; is it?
- 9 A. Well I think that's not what a number of
- 10 scientists have done. They've taken the Henderson
- 11 Haselbach equation and tried to estimate the amount
- 12 of free nicotine.
- 13 Q. But we'll get --
- 14 A. Is that a reasonable comparison? I don't know.
- 15 Q. Okay. You --
- 16 A. There's also an analytical method by which
- 17 people collect smoke in a water trap, stick a pH
- 18 electrode in and read a number. That is a number
- 19 that is  ${\hbox{\scriptsize --}}$  is actually the type of data that we
- 20 reported. And Morie, Dr. Morie from Tennessee
- 21 Eastman, and others have reported the same kind of
- 22 data.
- 23 Q. We're going to get to the Morie article and see
- 24 what he did.
- 25 A. Okay.

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. He measured total particulate matter; didn't he?
- 2 A. I don't recall. We'd have to go back to the
- 3 document.
- 4 Q. You don't remember what was in that document
- 5 that you testified to?
- 6 A. I remember a number of things in that document.

- 7 To answer your question accurately, I'd want to go
- 8 back and see the document.
- 9 Q. Now when you did this analysis and you went back
- 10 and averaged the pH --
- 11 Let's just take one point there.
- 12 A. Are we changing documents again?
- 13 Q. Yes. We're back to your Exhibit 3017.
- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 Q. First of all, RJR didn't routinely measure pH;
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. RJR has never routinely measured pH as a -- as a
- 18 specification of our commercial products or to
- 19 support manufacturing of cigarettes. It's not a
- 20 routine measure in that sense.
- 21 Q. Sir --
- 22 A. It's been measured from time to time in -- in
- 23 research and development. No question about it.
- 24 Q. And you know from available data that you've
- 25 seen that in your present cigarettes, your pH is STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 between six and 6.4.
- 2 A. Present commercial cigarettes are generally in
- that range between, I would say, 5.9 to 6.3, maybe
- 4 6.4 at the most.
- 5 Q. Okay. Now when we go back to Exhibit 3017, take
- 6 the first point, which is over 6.6. Do you see it up
- 7 there?
- 8 A. I see that point.
- 9 Q. How many measurements were taken to get that
- 10 average?
- 11 A. These data come from our competitive brands
- 12 analysis data bank, database, and in the course of
- 13 doing that we make pH measurements of competitive
- 14 products versus some of our products every few
- 15 months. So there'll be typically, say, four or six,
- 16 maybe even as many as eight points averaged into each
- 17 data point.
- 18 Q. Four to eight points in each data point; is that
- 19 what you're saying?
- 20 A. In a general sense.
- 21 Q. Do you know that?
- 22 A. Do I know that?
- 23 Q. Yes.
- 24 A. Well I know that comes from our -- our
- 25 competitive brands database. I've looked at the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 data, and I know that those data for each year was
- 2 averaged by my staff to result in these data points.
  - Q. Did you go back and look at each measurement
- 4 that was averaged?
- 5 A. Sir, I don't --
- 6 Q. Did you?
- 7 A. Sir, you asked me this question three days ago,
- 8 and my answer still is, because it's the correct one,
- 9 is I went back and looked at some of the data. My
- 10 staff accumulated all this -- these data. They gave
- 11 me the results. I went through and looked through

- 12 some of the data to convince myself that the analysis
- 13 was -- was approached in a correct way and that the
- 14 conclusions were correct.
- 15 Q. That wasn't my question, sir. See, I'm trying
- 16 to get at --
- 17 A. I'm sorry, I'm sorry, I thought it was, sir.
- 18 Q. Let me see if you can understand. I'm trying to
- 19 get at whether or not whatever conclusion you have is
- 20 correct, so I want to know what you did.
- 21 A. I just --
- 22 Q. I asked you: For the point above 6.6, did you
- 23 look at every measurement of every test? "Yes" or
- 24 "no."
- 25 A. Did I look at every measurement of every test in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 the competitive brands data book, is that your
- 2 question?
- 3 Q. From wherever this average of over 6.6 came
- 4 from. That's my question.
- 5 A. I don't --
- 6 Q. Did you?
- 7 A. I don't remember whether I looked at that
- 8 specific point for that particular year for this
- 9 particular brand style or not.
- 10 Q. All right.
- 11 A. I'm telling you that I went back and looked at
- 12 some data to ensure to myself that my staff had done
- 13 this -- this analysis correctly.
- 14 Q. Doctor, I'm just trying to find out what you
- 15 did.
- 16 A. And I'm just trying to tell you what I did.
- 17 Q. Now --
- 18 Yes. And I'm not interested now in what you --
- 19 conclusion you may draw from what you did, I simply
- 20 want to know what you did.
- 21 A. And I --
- 22 Q. Do you understand that?
- 23 A. Sir, I --
- MR. WEBER: Let me object to counsel's
- 25 commentary, counsel. The question was answered. He STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- told him he just didn't remember on this one. The
- 2 question has been answered.
- 3 THE COURT: Well I'm not sure the question
- 4 has been answered. You may answer it.
- 5 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 6 Q. Sir, again --
- 7 THE COURT: Counsel, do take care of the
- 8 commentary, please.
- 9 MR. CIRESI: I will, Your Honor.
- 10 Q. Again, doctor, if you don't understand a
- 11 question that I ask you, please tell me. Is that
- 12 agreeable?
- 13 A. Sir, I think I understand.
- 14 Q. All right.
- 15 A. And if I'm misunderstanding you, I'm sure you'll
- 16 tell me.

- 17 Q. Well I don't want to engage in commentary, so
- 18 you let me know.
- 19 The first data point, you do not know how many
- 20 tests were conducted for that; do you, of your own
- 21 personal knowledge?
- 22 A. Of this one particular data point.
- 23 Q. Yes.
- 24 A. That particular data point, I don't remember
- 25 whether I went back and looked at it or not.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10573

- 1  $\,$  Q. In fact, for every one of the data points, you
- 2 cannot testify whether you actually went back and
- 3 looked at every test for the data point; do you?
- 4 A. The data are accumulated by year. I select -- I
- 5 selected a number to ensure myself that my staff did
- 6 this correctly.
- 7 Q. That's not what I asked.
- 8 A. I can't testify as I sit here that I looked at
- 9 any one of these points in particular.
- 10 Q. You can't testify to that. All right. So you
- 11 don't know for any individual data point how many
- 12 tests were conducted for that individual data point;
- 13 do you?
- 14 A. I just told you in a general sense a few minutes
- 15 ago that there were a number of measurements taken
- 16 throughout the year as a function of month.
- 17 Q. Sir, that wasn't my question. My question was:
- 18 For any one of the data points, you cannot tell us
- 19 what number of tests were used to arrive at whatever
- 20 average it is for that data point; can you?
- 21 A. If you point to a specific point on one of these
- 22 graphs, I cannot tell you exactly and accurately how
- 23 many data points are comprised by that average for a
- 24 given point.
- Q. Okay. Now do you know for any test for any data STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- l point what specific measurement was taken?
- 2 A. I'm not sure I understand your question.
- 3 Q. What type of pH measurement was taken for any
- 4 data point in any test represented within that data
- 5 point, what type of test?
- 6 A. What test method?
- 7 Q. Yes.
- 8 A. I'm aware that at Reynolds we've had three
- 9 different test methods over the years. They've been
- 10 different in a number of respects. We've compared
- 11 the data across those test methods and believe that
- 12 this is a fair and accurate representation of that
- 13 comparison.
- 14 Q. I'm just trying to get at what you did again,
- 15 doctor. You keep wanting to give us a conclusion,
- 16 and I'm simply asking you what do you know.
- 17 MR. WEBER: Object to the commentary, Your
- 18 Honor.
- 19 MR. CIRESI: Well --
- 20 THE COURT: Well it is non-responsive to
- 21 the question. The question should be answered.

```
one of however many tests were conducted on any data point; do you?

A. I don't think that's a fair conclusion. The STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
```

You don't know what type of test was done on any

1 test method that we've use predominantly --

If you want to know the test method, the test
method that we've used predominantly involves using
a smoking machine and taking the whole smoke, not
filter, but the gas phase and the particulate phase
into what we call a water impinger trap. The -- the
whole smoke goes down the tube, actually bubbles out
into this trap. There's mass transfer to the water.
We've done backup test studies to ensure that we're
trapping virtually all of the smoke in this water

trapping virtually all of the smoke in this water bottle.

Once the solution is collected, we then transfer it to a -- to another -- to a small beaker where we then measure the pH using a calibrated standardized pH electrode.

- Q. I'm going to ask my question again. Do you know what specific test method was used for any one of the tests for any one of the data points? Can you go to 6.6 and say we used the Sensabaugh technique or we used a different technique or any specific test, can you do that?
- 22 A. If you're asking me to point to one point and --23 and tell you what method was used, I would be
- 24 uncomfortable doing that today under oath saying,
- 25 yes, a specific test method was used for this STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 specific point for this specific brand.
- 2 Q. All right.
- 3 A. Those data are certainly available in our --
- 4 in -- in our R&D library.
- 5 Q. What was the standard deviation about the mean
- 6 for each measurement of each specific test, if you
- 7 know?
- 8 A. I don't know that. I did ask my -- the -- the
- 9 person in charge of this analytical method --
- 10 Q. Excuse me. I didn't ask for hearsay. I want to 11 know what you know.
- 12 A. I don't know what "hearsay" means legally, but
- 13 I'm telling you that --
- 14 THE COURT: Sir, --
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 16 THE COURT: -- you're being asked to
- testify as to what you know. You can't start quoting other people that have talked to you. That is what
- 19 we call hearsay.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- THE COURT: Okay?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. I'm
- 23 sorry.
- 24 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 25 Q. You yourself cannot testify as to what was the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

# P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10577

- 1 standard deviation about the mean for any measurement
- 2 for any data point on any one of these charts; can
- 3 you?
- 4 A. If you're referring to any specific individual
- 5 number that's included in here, the answer is -- as I
- 6 sit here right now, the answer is no.
- 7 Q. You don't know what the error bar was for any
- 8 one of the tests which are combined for any one of
- 9 those data points; do you?
- 10 A. If you're -- if you're referring to any one of
- 11 these specific points for any one of these specific
- 12 brand styles, I don't know specific error bars or
- 13 variance data for any one of those given points. I
- 14 do, however, know general variability of the test
- 15 method.
- 16 Q. And an error bar will give you the upper and
- 17 lower confidence level; won't it?
- 18 A. That's generally the way it's done, that's
- 19 correct.
- 20 Q. And there would be one of those for every single
- 21 test, if it was conducted properly, that went in to
- 22 making up the average for any data point on any one
- of these charts; isn't that correct?
- 24 A. I think detailed analysis of data often use --
- 25 uses confidence levels or confidence limits in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10578

- 1 plotting data.
- 2 Q. You must --
- 3 A. That doesn't --
- 4 The absence of it doesn't mean that the
- 5 experiment wasn't done correctly, --
- 6 Q. Ah.
- 7 A. -- if that's what you mean.
- 8 Q. But there's no error bars for any of these
- 9 studies; is there?
- 10 A. The data exist that they could be generated.
- 11 Q. There's no error bars for any one of the tests
- 12 for any of the data points; is there, sir?
- 13 A. If you're referring to specifically on this
- 14 chart, there are no error bars presented on this
- 15 chart. The data are available where that can be
- 16 calculated.
- 17 Q. And do you know what a trend analysis is?
- 18 A. In a general sense, yes.
- 19 Q. And you need confidence levels and error bars to
- 20 draw any conclusion from a graph to see whether or
- 21 not it's valid or not; don't you, sir? From a
- 22 statistical standpoint, isn't that true?
- 23 A. To make statistical comparisons, one needs an
- 24 estimate of the variance about each data point, or a
- 25 variance of the method, and needs to know what the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES  $\,$ 
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
  - l error is in each -- in each measurement.
  - 2 Q. And we have none of that for these; correct?

- 3 A. We have not included error bars, we have not
- 4 done statistical calculations doing statistical T
- 5 tests or direct comparisons of each data point to
- 6 make statistical assertions. What we have done is
- 7 provided averages of the data so that one can
- 8 visually draw conclusions.
- 9 Q. Well one visually can't draw a statistical
- 10 conclusion because, based on the absence of error
- 11 bars, this trend could be upward, or it could be
- downward, or it could be level, but we don't know
- 13 because we don't have the error bars; isn't that
- 14 correct, sir, from a statistical standpoint?
- 15 A. In a strict sense, you're correct. And I've
- 16 already made it clear that I know in a general sense,
- 17 and we have actually hard data at the laboratory that
- 18 we know what the variability of that method is on
- 19 repeated measurements of the same sample of
- 20 cigarettes.
- 21 MR. CIRESI: Move to strike the
- 22 non-responsive portion.
- THE COURT: Well I'll let it stand.
- 24 Q. Now sir, you mentioned that there were pH's of
- 25 5.2 to 6.2 in the literature. Do you remember that? STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. Yes. Five -- I remember 5.8 to 6.2.
- 2 Q. And one of the documents you referred to was the
- 3 Morie article; correct?
- 4 A. We referred to Dr. Morie's article.
- 5 Q. And that's --
- I believe you'll find it at tab 95. It is
- 7 Exhibit GK100344. That would be in your documents,
- 8 sir, tab 95.
- 9 A. Okay.
- 10 Q. Now this is the document that you were referring
- 11 to; correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. And if we go to the second column, do you see
- 14 the equation set forth there?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Actually they start on the first.
- 17 A. Sorry?
- 18 Q. They start on the first column. Do you see the
- 19 equations, and then they carry over to the second?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Do you know what those are?
- 22 A. These are equilibrium constants.
- 23 Q. If you go over to the second, do you know what
- 24 that is?
- 25 A. Are you talking about the chart that's displayed STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 now?
- 2 Q. Right below the chart.
- 3 A. Right below the chart?
- 4 Q. Yes.
- 5 A. Those are approaches for FORTRAN calculations
- 6 that Dr. Morie did to estimate free nicotine levels.
- 7 You can actually do this chart.

- 8 Q. And that's Henderson Haselbach?
- 9 A. This is a generalized form of the types of
- 10 calculations that he used to calculate the Henderson
- 11 Haselbach.
- 12 Q. That's Henderson Haselbach; isn't it?
- 13 A. That's correct.
- 14 Well now this is the form that he used for doing
- 15 his computer calculations --
- 16 Q. Now --
- 17 A. -- that generated the curve that's displayed
- 18 here.
- 19 Q. Now if you go down below, right above
- 20 "Literature Cited," do you see the last few
- 21 sentences? Do you recall you read those on direct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. "The pH from the smoke of domestic blend
- 24 cigarettes range from 5.2 to 6.2 (average 5.6). It
- 25 is obvious from this that the percentage of

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10582

- 1 unprotonated nicotine" --
- Now that's free nicotine; right?
- 3 A. Unprotonated nicotine refers to free nicotine.
- 4 Q. Okay.
- 5 A. Which --
- 6 And free nicotine can exist in the vapor phase
- 7 or the particulate phase.
- 8 Q. But here they were talking about the liquid
- 9 phase and not the vapor phase; weren't they?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Yes. That's what TPM means, total particulate
- 12 matter; correct?
- 13 A. TPM is total particulate matter.
- 14 Q. That's not the vapor phase; is it, sir?
- 15 A. TPM is certainly not the vapor phase, it's the
- 16 particulate phase.
- 17 Q. And it was in the liquid phase where they found
- 18 a .22 to 2.17 percent free nicotine; correct?
- 19 A. "It is obvious from this that the percentage of
- 20 unprotonated nicotine in the TPM of smoke from these
- 21 cigarettes is very low (.22 to 2.17 percent)."
- 22 That's what Dr. Morie said.
- 23 Q. Now as you have testified, you're -- you don't
- 24 hold yourself out as an expert in biology; do you?
- 25 A. No.

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. But you do know one very basic thing, and that
- 2 is that the free nicotine that goes across the
- 3 alveolar epithelial lining of the lung is in the
- 4 vapor phase; isn't it?
- 5 A. I'd say predominantly that's the case.
- 6 Q. Pardon me?
- 7 A. Predominantly that's the case.
- 8 Q. You're not suggesting that it can get across in
- 9 the liquid phase; are you?
- 10 A. There's mechanical capture of TPM or
- 11 particulates in the lung. If there's that mechanical
- 12 capture, if there's free nicotine in the -- in the

- 13 TPM, it could also transfer, I would think.
- 14 Q. But it has to be free nicotine to get across the
- 15 alveolar epithelial lining; correct?
- 16 A. I think that's reasonable.
- 17 Q. Now Mr. Morie did not attempt to calculate the
- 18 free nicotine in the vapor phase; did he?
- 19 A. No, he didn't.
- 20 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 13190.
- 21 That would be in our book, sir.
- 22 A. I'm sorry, sir, what was the number?
- 23 Q. 13190.
- 24 A. Okay.
- Q. Now you'll recall that Dr. Morie had free STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 nicotine of from .22 to 2.17 in the liquid phase;
- 2 correct?
- 3 A. That's what he --
- 4 Q. Total particulate matter; correct?
- 5 A. He said in the particulate matter, that's what
- 6 he estimated.
- 7 Q. Now can you go to this Exhibit 13190. That's a
- 8 Brown & Williamson document; correct?
- 9 MR. WEBER: Your Honor, I'd object to any
- 10 questions on this for the reason that it was
- 11 designated for this examination at about 10:00
- 12 o'clock Tuesday night, five days beyond the date set
- in the court order.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we identified two
- 15 documents on that night, just as the defendants have
- 16 identified documents for us. It was still within the
- 17 time period before he testified on cross, and it
- 18 resulted as a result of his testimony. That has been
- 19 a common practice in this litigation throughout.
- THE COURT: Proceed, counsel.
- 21 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 22 Q. Now, sir, did you read this document?
- 23 A. I glanced at it briefly.
- 24 Q. All right.
- 25 A. I haven't read the whole thing.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we'd offer Exhibit
- 2 13190.
- 3 MR. WEBER: I object for the reasons I just
- 4 said in violating -- per the court order.
- 5 THE COURT: Court will receive 13190.
- 6 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 7 Q. Now the title of this document is "EFFECTS OF
- 8 VARYING SMOKE pH ON KOOL; " correct?
- 9 A. That's correct. KS/2444 -- or 244, whatever
- 10 that is.
- 11 Q. Can you direct your attention to page three.
- 12 A. Okay.
- 13 Q. Now you'll recall in Dr. Morie's article, the pH
- 14 range was from 5.2 to 6.2; correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. And again, the free nicotine ran from .22 to
- 17 2.17 percent; correct?

- 18 A. I think he estimated from his calculations with
- 19 the Henderson Haselbach about .2 something to 2.1
- 20 something.
- 21 Q. Of the total particulate matter; correct?
- 22 A. Of the total -- total particulate matter.
- 23 Q. Now, sir, if we go to Table 2 here, do you see
- 24 the smoke pH across the top?
- 25 A. Yes.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10586

- 1 Q. 4.8, 5.2, 5.8; correct?
- 2 A. Right.
- 3 Q. And at 5.2 the free nicotine here is 24.7
- 4 percent; correct? Free nicotine percentage. Do you
- 5 see it?
- 6 A. At 5.2?
- 7 Q. Yes.
- 8 A. 24.7?
- 9 Q. Yes.
- 10 A. That doesn't make sense to me.
- 11 Q. Because it is measuring both the particulate
- 12 matter and the vapor phase; correct, sir?
- 13 A. The amount of --
- 14 The amount of free nicotine in the vapor phase
- 15 is determined by the vapor pressure, which is quite
- 16 low. I don't understand that number of 24.7.
- 17 O. You've never --
- 18 A. I just don't understand that at all.
- 19 Q. You've never calculated free vapor; have you,
- 20 sir, you yourself?
- 21 A. Me myself personally?
- 22 Q. Yes.
- 23 A. No, of course not.
- Q. Now the free nicotine percent for 4.8 is 15.2
- 25 percent; isn't it?

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. At a pH of 4.8, it says 15.2 percent. And I
- 2 don't understand that number, I don't understand that
- 3 at all.
- 4 Q. I know. You said that.
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Now the free nicotine percent for 5.8 is 34.5
- 7 percent; correct?
- 8 A. That's what it says again, and I don't --
- 9 I would have to read this document and see if
- 10 they're trying to calculate this, if this is some
- 11 attempt to try to measure free nicotine. Again, I'm
- 12 not aware of -- of an analytical measure of free
- 13 nicotine that anyone has done.
- 14 Q. Do you know what --
- 15 A. I just don't --
- 16 Q. Do you know what a denudered tube is?
- 17 A. Of course I do.
- 18 Q. All right.
- 19 A. I know exactly an a denudered tube is, but --
- 20 It can measure volatile nicotine under certain
- 21 conditions, but I don't think it's an absolute
- 22 measure of free nicotine necessarily.

- 23 Q. But you do know what a denudered tube is.
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. That's all I asked.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10588

- 1 A. Absolutely.
- 2 Q. Okay. Now can you direct your attention to
- 3 Exhibit 13182. It's the one immediately preceding.
- 4 A. Okay, I'm there.
- 5 Q. This is another B&W document. This is in
- 6 evidence, I believe.
- 7 Did you review this document, sir?
- 8 MR. WEBER: I have the same objection to
- 9 this one, Your Honor, because of the Tuesday night
- 10 designation.
- 11 THE COURT: Okay. This is the second of
- 12 the two documents designated?
- MR. CIRESI: That's correct.
- 14 THE COURT: All right. Proceed.
- 15 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 16 Q. Did you review this one, sir?
- 17 A. It looks familiar. I don't remember going
- 18 through -- through it in detail, but it does look
- 19 familiar.
- 20 Q. If you can go to the first page of it.
- 21 A. The first page?
- 22 Q. Yes.
- 23 A. You mean the cover page?
- 24 Q. Good question. The text part of it, sir, the
- 25 next page.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10589

- 1 A. Okay.
- 2 Q. Do you see it notes "FILE NOTE
- 3 "OBSERVATION OF FREE NICOTINE CHANGES IN TOBACCO
- 4 SMOKE/NUMBER 528?"
- 5 A. Sure, I see that.
- 6 Q. And it's dated January 4, 1980. See that?
- 7 A. That's right.
- 8 Q. And it says, "For some time, we have been aware
- 9 of the relationship between smoke pH (TPM) and free
- 10 nicotine delivered in tobacco smoke. This note will
- 11 focus on these observations which may be important to
- 12 B&W as the industry moves toward lower nicotine
- 13 products." Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yeah. That's what it says.
- 15 Q. Now it shows two products, the Marlboro 85 and
- 16 the Merit; correct?
- 17 A. That's right.
- 18 Q. And it shows the total nicotine delivered for
- 19 each one; correct?
- 20 A. The first column says milligrams total nicotine
- 21 delivered, that's correct.
- 22 Q. And for Marlboro it was 1.15 milligrams?
- 23 A. That would be 1.15 milligrams per cigarette.
- 24 Q. And for Merit it was .64 milligrams; correct?
- 25 A. That's correct, per cigarette.

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

- 1 Q. And then do you see the free nicotine and the
- 2 percentage of free nicotine?
- 3 A. Okay. I see those numbers.
- 4 Q. And the free nicotine percent was 28.7 for the
- 5 Marlboro 85 and 50.0 for the Merit; correct?
- 6 A. That's what these numbers are. And just like
- 7 the last document, I don't understand those numbers
- 8 and what's given here.
- 9 Q. Now the RJR cigarettes have nicotine that runs
- 10 from, I think you said, .05 up to, what was it, one
- 11 point -- how high does your nicotine go?
- 12 A. We have some products that go as low as .05.
- 13 Typically the higher tar products are about .14,
- 14 thereabouts.
- 15 Q. .14.
- 16 A. I'm sorry, 1.4 milligrams per -- per cigarette.
- 17 Q. Now then it's stated in this document, right
- 18 below those numbers that show the 28.7 and 50 percent
- 19 of free nicotine, "In theory, a person smoking these
- 20 cigarettes would not find appreciable difference in
- 21 the physiological satisfaction from either based on
- 22 the amount of free nicotine delivered." Correct? Is
- 23 that what it says?
- 24 A. That's what it says.
- 25 Q. Now can you direct your attention to Exhibit STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10591

- 1 13155.
- 2 There are, sir, are there not, a number of ways
- 3 to increase pH in a cigarette?
- 4 A. I think there's a number of ways that pH could
- 5 be increased if certain compounds or materials are
- 6 added to cigarettes at high levels.
- 7 Q. You could increase the amount of burley in the
- 8 blend; couldn't you?
- 9 A. Certainly changing the burley to flue-cured to
- oriental ratios in a blend does affect and can affect 11 pH.
- 12 Q. You can reduce the casing sugar used on a burley
- and/or the blend; correct?
- 14 A. The level of casing or no casing can affect the
- 15 pH.
- 16 Q. You could use alkaline additives including
- 17 ammonia; correct?
- 18 A. That's entirely possible at high enough levels.
- 19 Q. You could add nicotine to the blend; can't you?
- 20 A. That's possible. That would change nicotine --
- 21 рн --
- 22 Q. You could --
- 23 A. -- if you add -- if you add enough.
- 24 Q. You could remove acids from the blend; correct?
- 25 A. That's certainly a possibility, if one did it in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 the right way and removed enough acids.
- 2 Q. You can ventilate the cigarette; correct?
- 3 A. Air dilution does affect the empirical measure

- 4 of pH. No question about it.
- 5 Q. And you can have special filter systems; can't
- 6 you?
- 7 A. Well it's possible. I'm not sure what you mean
- 8 by such a general statement as "special filter
- 9 systems."
- 10 Q. Well --
- 11 A. It's easy to imagine that one could put acids or
- 12 bases on a filter and affect the overall smoke pH.
- 13 Q. Now Exhibit 13155 is entitled "IMPLICATIONS AND
- 14 ACTIVITIES ARISING FROM CORRELATION OF SMOKE PH WITH
- 15 NICOTINE IMPACT, OTHER SMOKE QUALITIES, AND CIGARETTE
- 16 SALES; correct?
- 17 A. That's the title of it.
- 18 Q. And it was authored by Dr. Teague; correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. It was authored back in 1973; correct, sir?
- 21 A. I actually don't see a date on here. If you
- 22 could point me to one.
- 23 Q. Well if you look at the attachments, you'll see
- 24 that they have letters attached that are 1973, so I'm
- 25 asking you to assume that it was sometime back in STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 1973
- 2 A. Well I guess if the attachments are '73, then it
- 3 has to -- has to mean it was '73 or later.
- 4 Q. Now doctor, you testified that in 1994 there was
- 5 roughly 39 percent of Reynolds cigarettes had
- 6 ammonia; is that what you said?
- 7 A. I did testify that 39 percent of the cigarettes
- 8 that R. J. Reynolds sold in 1994 used ammoniated
- 9 reconstituted tobacco.
- 10  $\,$  Q. Did you mean to say the number of cigarettes or
- 11 the percentage of the market share of the cigarettes
- 12 that were ammoniated?
- 13 A. My understanding -- and I talked to one of our
- 14 brands R&D people -- my understanding is that it was
- 15 the number of brand styles that we sell, thirty -- 39
- 16 percent.
- 17 Q. You don't know what percentage of sales were
- 18 with ammoniated cigarettes; do you?
- 19 A. Ah --
- 20 Q. You yourself, sir.
- 21 A. Sorry?
- 22 Q. You yourself do not know that; do you?
- 23 A. I don't have a definitive number. I'll tell you
- 24 it's around the same number, because we've done that
- 25 analysis in other years and it's -- it's very

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 similar.
- Q. And for the years leading up to 1994 when all
- 3 these activities were starting, the FDA, et cetera,
- 4 it was upwards of 90 percent of your cigarettes were
- 5 ammoniated; weren't they?
- 6 A. That's hard for me to imagine.
- 7 Q. Do you know if it went as high as 97 percent of
- 8 the cigarettes that were sold were ammoniated?

```
I don't believe that as I sit here.
10
    Q. You've never checked the data looking at your
11
    formulas and to see what cigarettes those are for,
12
    and then matching those cigarettes against sales;
13
    have you?
14
    A. I've looked at many formulas. I've looked at
    many different brands. I know that many of our
15
    brands have not been ammoniated, and some of our
16
    larger brands, like Salem, have been ammoniated in
17
18
    the past for only a year or two. It's hard for me to
    imagine your assertion that 97 percent of our brands
19
20
    are ammoniated.
    Q. That's not what I said.
2.1
        I thought --
22
    Α.
23
    Q.
         That's not what I asked you.
2.4
    A. I'm sorry, I thought that was.
25
    Q. You have never looked to determine how many of
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    your cigarettes were ammoniated and then comparing
    that to your sales to see what percentage of your
    sales were from ammoniated cigarettes; have you?
 3
 4
    A. Are you asking me personally?
 5
    Q. Yes.
        Personally I have never made that comparison.
 6
    Α.
7
    Staff in R&D have.
    Q. Okay. So you do not know of your own personal
8
9
    knowledge whether or not up to 97 percent or more of
10 your sales were from ammoniated cigarettes; do you?
    A. I don't think that's a fair suggestion at all
11
    because I've been through some of these data in
12
    detail with some R&D staff.
13
    Q. Do you recall, then, by going through this, that
14
    there were years that were as high as 97 percent?
15
16
    A. Of our total shipment volume?
    Q.
         Of your total sales.
17
        I have never seen data that come anywhere close
18
    Α.
19
    to that.
20
    Q. Now if you could direct your attention to
21 Exhibit 13155.
             MR. CIRESI: And Your Honor, that might be
22
23
    a good place to break.
2.4
              THE COURT: Why don't we recess for lunch
and reconvene at 10 minutes past 2:00.
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10596
 1
              THE CLERK: Court stands in recess to
 2
    reconvene at 2:10.
 3
              (Recess taken.)
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
9
10
11
12
13
```

```
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                    10597
                     AFTERNOON SESSION.
1
              THE CLERK: All rise. Court is again in
 2.
 3
    session.
 4
               (Jury enters the courtroom.)
              THE CLERK: Please be seated.
 5
              THE COURT: Counsel.
 6
 7
              MR. CIRESI: Thank you, Your Honor.
8
         Good afternoon, ladies and gentlemen.
               (Collective "Good afternoon.")
9
10
    BY MR. CIRESI:
    Q. Good afternoon, doctor.
11
        Good afternoon.
12
    Α.
         Can you go back to volume two. We were at
13
14
    Exhibit 13155.
15
    A. Okay.
16
    Q. Dr. Teague's memorandum.
17
    Α.
    Q. If you turn to the first page after the table of
18
19
    contents.
20
    Α.
         Okay.
        Dr. Teague outlines there the objectives of the
21
    Ο.
22
    memorandum; correct?
    A. He has "INTRODUCTION" and "OBJECTIVES" in one
23
2.4
    section.
25
    Q. Okay. And he states that "This year the
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    continuing, vigorous sales growth of various
 1
    competitive cigarette brands, especially Marlboro and
 2
    Kool, prompted an intensive study of the physical and
    chemical properties of those brands as compared with
 4
 5
    our brands." Correct?
 6
         That's correct. That's what it says.
    Α.
 7
         And at this time in 1973, RJR was the leading
    Q.
    cigarette manufacturer; was it not?
 8
9
    A. That's correct.
10
         And if you go down under the "HISTORICAL DATA,
    TRENDS AND BRAND COMPARISONS" to the last paragraph,
11
12
    he shows -- or he sets forth what the data show;
13
    correct?
    A. He discusses how he interprets -- or what he
14
15
    interpreted from the data.
16
    Q. And he says that the "data show that smoke from
17
     our brands, and all other significant competitive
18
    brands, in recent years has been consistently and
```

- 19 significantly lower in pH (less alkaline) than smoke
- 20 from Marlboro and to a lesser degree Kool; " correct?
- 21 A. That's what that says.
- 22 Q. And then he refers to various charts that are
- 23 attached to this memorandum; correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. And then he states that "All evidence indicates STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- that the relatively high smoke pH (high alkalinity)
- 2 shown by Marlboro (and other Philip Morris brands)
- 3 and Kool is deliberate and controlled. This has
- 4 raised questions as to: (1) the effect of higher
- 5 smoke pH on nicotine impact and smoke quality, hence
- 6 market performance, and (2) how the higher smoke pH
- 7 might be accomplished. " Correct?
- 8 A. That's what he says.
- 9 Q. And over on page two he sets forth information
- 10 regarding smoke pH and free nicotine; does he not?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. He states that "In essence, a cigarette is a
- 13 system for delivery of nicotine to the smoker in
- 14 attractive, useful form; doesn't he?
- 15 A. That's what he says.
- 16 Q. And he states that "At 'normal' smoke pH, at or
- 17 below with 6.0, essentially all of the smoke nicotine
- 18 is chemically combined with acidic substances, hence
- 19 is non-volatile and use -- and relatively slowly
- 20 absorbed by the smoker." Do you see that?
- 21 A. I see that.
- 22 Q. He states that "As the smoke pH increases above  $\,$
- 23 about 6.0, an increasing proportion of total smoke
- 24 nicotine occurs in 'free' form, which is volatile,
- 25 rapidly absorbed by the smoker, and believed to be STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- instantly perceived as nicotine 'kick.'" Correct?
- 2 A. That's what he says.
- 3 Q. And then down in paragraph four, Roman numeral
- 4 IV, he talks about smoke pH and other smoke
- 5 qualities; correct?
- 6 A. That's the title of that section.
- 7 Q. And he points out there that "In addition to
- 8 enhancing nicotine 'kick', increasing the pH
- 9 (increasing alkalinity) of smoke above about 6.0
- 10 causes other changes, particularly when the increase
- 11 in smoke pH is achieved by adding ammonia to the
- 12 blend." Correct?
- 13 A. That's what he says, yes.
- 14 Q. He says that "As smoke pH increases, in general
- 15 stemmy taste, mouth irritation, flue-cured flavor and
- 16 Turkish flavor are diminished, and burley flavor and
- 17 character are enhanced; " correct?
- 18 A. That's what he says.
- 19 Q. And if you go over to the next page, he talks
- 20 about marketing correlations and implications; does
- 21 he not?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And he refers to charts where there were

- 24 statistical correlations done with respect to the
- 25 investigations that they made; correct?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

0601

- 1 A. He refers to some attempts at correlating data.
- 2 Q. And he states --
- 3 He doesn't call it an attempt, he calls it what
- 4 they did; didn't he, sir? He references the charts.
- 5 A. He references the charts in here.
- 6 Q. He doesn't say they attempted, he says what they
- 7 did; right?
- 8 A. What line are you reading from?
- 9 Q. The second and third paragraph.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11 Q. If you'd take a look at them.
- 12 A. Okay. And your question is?
- 13 Q. He says what the people at Reynolds did in
- 14 conducting this investigation; correct?
- 15 A. He makes it clear that these charts show
- 16 comparisons of certain data, that's right.
- 17 Q. And the last paragraph there he says that
- 18 "Subsequent detailed analysis by Marketing Research
- 19 of our pH and 'free' nicotine data along with sales
- 20 data and other factors has confirmed the strongly
- 21 positive correlation between 'free' nicotine and
- 22 smoke (determined by pH and total nicotine in smoke)
- 23 and market share performance." Correct?
- 24 A. That's what he says.
- 25 Q. And if you go on to the next page, he points out STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10602

- 1 that the research department has correlated,
- 2 interpreted, and described to management data on the
- 3 smoke pH of the various brands; doesn't he? Right
- 4 under "RESEARCH ACTIVITIES, CURRENT AND PLANNED."
- 5 A. Okay. I'm sorry, your question was?
- 6 Q. He points out that the collaborative effort that
- 7 has been conducted has been pointed out by research
- 8 to management; correct?
- 9 A. I don't see where it says management here.
- 10 Q. "As its part in" --
- 11 A. Oh, I do see it. Sorry.
- 12 Q. You do see it, sir?
- 13 A. Uh-huh.
- 14 Q. And then in the last paragraph he points out the
- 15 methods by which smoke pH or nicotine kick may be
- 16 increased; correct?
- 17 A. In a general sense, that's correct.
- 18  $\,$  Q. And those are the factors that we talked about
- 19 this morning before we recessed; isn't that correct?
- 20 A. This appears to be the list that you read out to
- 21 me.
- 22 Q. Those are a number of the factors that I listed
- 23 this morning; correct, that you agreed with?
- 24 A. These appear to be the factors that you read out
- 25 this morning.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. Now if you go through this document, back to the
- 2 page which bears the Bates number 4140 -- and I
- 3 apologize to you, doctor, they're not in order, but
- 4 this document had to be put together -- it's the
- 5 sixth page from the end.
- 6 A. 4140. Okay.
- 7 Q. Do you have it?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Now this is a July 12th, 1973 RJR confidential
- 10 memorandum to Mr. Smith from Mr. Blevins; correct?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And Mr. Smith was the chairman of the board of
- 13 RJR; correct?
- 14 A. I'm not sure whether he was the chairman of the
- 15 board. I know he was president, I believe, of the
- 16 company.
- 17 Q. Do you know if Mr. Hobbs, who a cc copy went to,
- 18 was president?
- 19 A. That may be well --
- That may be accurate at this time. I just don't
- 21 recall specifically.
- 22 Q. And do you remember that Mr. Tucker was a
- 23 vice-president?
- 24 A. I believe that's right.
- 25 Q. And at the very bottom of this --

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10604

- 1 Well let's start at the top. In this memorandum
- 2 Mr. Blevins tells the chairman of the board, the
- 3 president and the vice-president about free nicotine
- 4 and what they have reviewed and found; correct?
- 5 A. This discusses free nicotine.
- 6 Q. And what Reynolds' research and development
- 7 department and marketing department had found;
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. I don't see a reference to marketing and R&D
- 10 here, but I -- it does speak to free nicotine.
- 11 Q. Well you know that, from looking at the previous
- 12 parts of this memorandum that we just went through,
- 13 that marketing was involved in looking at sales, et
- 14 cetera?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Correct?
- 17 A. That's correct.
- 18 Q. And he says here that "We have reviewed free
- 19 nicotine, advertising expenditures," et cetera; does
- 20 he not?
- 21 A. He says that here.
- 22 Q. Okay. And at the very last paragraph he states
- 23 that "Our analysis suggests that pH does not
- 24 correlate as closely with share performances as does
- 25 free nicotine." Correct?

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. That's what he says.
- 2 Q. Says that "Our emphasis should be directed
- 3 toward free nicotine while pH would provide us with a
- 4 measure of or tool to effect free nicotine."

- Correct?
- A. That's what he says. 6
- Q. And if you turn over two further pages, you'll 7
- 8 see a memo from a Mr. Hind to the president, Mr.
- Hobbs, on August 14th, 1973, or about a month after 9
- the letter with just looked at. Do you see that? 10
- A. I see that. 11
- Marked secret in the upper right-hand corner? 12 Ο.
- 13 A. It's handwritten secret.
- 14 Q. And it's got Dr. Senkus and Dr. Teague's name
- 15 on?
- 16 A. It's --
- 17 Handwritten at the top it does, yes.
- 18 Q. And a carbon copy went to Mr. Sandefur; correct?
- Mr. Sandefur's name is down here. I don't see 19
- 2.0 carbon copy to him, but his name is here certainly.
- 21 Q. Okay. And he became a president of RJR; did he
- 22 not?
- 23 A. I'm not certain.
- Q. Did he also become CEO of Brown & Williamson?
- 25 A. That's correct.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- And this is talking about "Tobacco Development
- Product Direction; " correct?
- That's the title. 3
- And it states that "The attached represents the
- 5 Marketing Department's understanding of agreed to
- product objectives for Tobacco Development's 6
- direction." Correct? 7
- 8 A. That's what it says, that's correct.
- Q. "If they meet your approval, we request that you 9
- forward to Tobacco Development and coordinate with 10
- Dr. Senkus of Research; " correct? 11
- 12
- A. You read that correctly.Q. And further states that "As agreed, this 13
- 14 research program should also answer the question of
- 15 the maximum acceptable level of pH that optimizes
- 16 tobacco satisfaction." Correct?
- 17 A. That's what it says.
- Now if you go, then, to the attachment, sir, 18 Q.
- 19 which is the next page, this again is marked RJR
- secret in the upper left-hand corner; correct?
- 21 A. Yes, it is.
- And it's "PRODUCT DEVELOPMENT DIRECTIONS TO TD." 22 Q.
- 23 TD is Tobacco Development; correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. And it lists in the left-hand column a number of 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- the brands; correct?
- A. It has a column called brands or styles. 2
- And that goes on for three pages; correct? 3 Q.
- 4 Α. I have three pages here.
- Q. And then it has development directions; correct? 5
- A. That's correct. 6
- 7 Q. And for the Winston King it states "Maintain
- 8 basic integrity of current Winston King blend with
- 9 adjusted pH factor towards Marlboro King." Correct?

- 10 A. That's what it says.
- 11 Q. And it says the same with regard to the Camel
- 12 Filter; correct?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. And it says in the next one, "Significantly
- 15 revise Camel Filter, replicate the Marlboro blend in
- 16 all respects; correct?
- 17 A. That's what it says.
- 18 Q. And with regard to Salem King it says "Maintain
- 19 basic integrity of current Salem King blend with
- 20 adjusted pH factor towards the Kool King." Correct?
- 21 A. That's what it says.
- 22 Q. If you go on to Salem King on the next page, it
- 23 talks about adjusting the pH factor towards the Kool
- 24 King of the Salem King; correct?
- 25 A. That's what it says, that's correct.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10608

- 1 Q. I'm sorry, did you --
- 2 A. I said that's what it said.
- 3 Q. Thank you.
- 4 Now can you direct your attention to Exhibit
- 5 12464, which is a December 4th, 1973 memorandum.
- 6 Now this is about 21 years before the FDA
- 7 started looking at regulating cigarettes as a drug;
- 8 correct, sir?
- 9 A. I'm sorry?
- 10 MR. WEBER: I object, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: I'm sorry?
- MR. WEBER: I -- I object with the
- 13 continued references to the FDA issue. I think it's
- 14 argumentative.
- THE COURT: I don't see it. I don't think
- 16 it's argumentative.
- 17 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 18 Q. Sir, this was about 21 years before the FDA
- 19 looked at regulating cigarettes as a drug; correct?
- 20 A. I'm sorry, I was getting the document out. What
- 21 was your question?
- 22 Q. This last document we looked at, 13155, was
- 23 about 21 years before the FDA looked at regulating
- 24 cigarettes as a drug; correct?
- 25 A. As a drug-delivery device, I believe that's STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 correct. That's approximately right.
- 2 Q. Can you turn, then, to Exhibit 12464. Do you
- 3 have that, sir?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Now that's a memorandum from Dr. Colby to Mr.
- 6 Blevins, Jr., who's the director of marketing;
- 7 correct?
- 8 A. It he's director of marketing planning.
- 9 Q. And do you know what Dr. Colby's title was in
- 10 1973?
- 11 A. I'm not entirely sure in 1973. As long as I
- 12 knew, Dr. Colby was the head librarian at R&D.
- 13 Q. He was a senior scientist; wasn't he, sir?
- 14 A. He was also the head librarian, sir.

- 15 Q. He was a senior scientist in the department;
- 16 wasn't he?
- 17 A. What do you mean by "senior scientist?" Was
- 18 that his title?
- 19 Q. Don't you understand what a senior scientist is
- 20 at RJR?
- 21 A. He was a scientist that worked in the R&D
- 22 department, and I don't know what his actual level
- 23 was. But he was the head librarian.
- 24 Q. Are you trying to diminish what he did by
- 25 calling him the head librarian?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10610

- 1 A. Absolutely not.
- 2 Q. Is that -- is that your implication?
- 3 A. Absolutely not. You just asked me a question.
- 4 I answered. That's all.
- 5 Q. Now in 1973 Dr. Colby reported to Mr. Blevins
- 6 about a youth appeal brand; correct?
- 7 A. That seems to be the essence that's in the
- 8 summary.
- 9 Q. And if you go down to the last paragraph on the
- 10 first page, do you see that he's referring to the
- 11 fact that "any desired additional nicotine 'kick'
- 12 could easily be obtained through pH regulation?"
- 13 A. That's what it says in that last sentence.
- 14 Q. And can you direct your attention --
- And this, by the way, would be after Dr.
- 16 Teague's memo that we just saw, 13155; correct?
- 17 A. This is in December of '73, so I assume so.
- 18 Q. And can you direct your attention, then, to a
- 19 1976 memorandum from Dr. Rodgman, Exhibit 12515.
- 20 A. Okay.
- 21 Q. This is the --
- The subject of this is "The Merit Cigarette;"
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. The title is "The Merit Cigarette."
- 25 Q. And Dr. Rodgman was in the research and STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 development department?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. And Dr. Laurene, --
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. -- he was in the research and development
- 6 department?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And can you direct your attention to the third
- 9 page of that memorandum.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11 Q. And do you see there pH numbers listed?
- 12 A. Yes, I do.
- 13 Q. For the Merit it was 6.66; correct?
- 14 A. That's what it says.
- MR. WEBER: Excuse me, Your Honor, my
- 16 records don't show that that's in evidence.
- 17 MR. CIRESI: And I apologize for that. It
- 18 isn't, Your Honor. I'd offer Exhibit 12515.
- MR. WEBER: No objection, Your Honor.

- 20 THE COURT: Court will receive 12515.
- 21 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 22 Q. We have the first page up, doctor, for the jury
- 23 to see. That's dated June 2nd, 1976; correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. And it's from Dr. Rodgman to Dr. Laurene; STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. That's correct.
- ${\tt 3}\,{\tt Q}\,.\,$  And if we then go to page three, under the title
- 4 "Smoke" and "General Information," we see some
- 5 average pH numbers; correct?
- 6 A. We see some pH numbers in the right-hand part of
- 7 that table.
- 8 Q. And they're entitled "Average pH;" correct?
- 9 A. It says "Average pH," footnote a.
- 10 Q. And average is average of average maximum and
- 11 average minimum; correct?
- 12 A. That's what it says in footnote a.
- 13 Q. And the Merit has a 6.66 pH; correct?
- 14 A. That's what's in this table.
- 15 Q. Marlboro 6.59; correct?
- 16 A. That's what it says.
- 17 O. Winston 6.13; correct?
- 18 A. That's what it says.
- 19 Q. Vantage 6.39; correct?
- 20 A. That's what it says.
- 21 Q. And Now 7.30; correct?
- 22 A. That's what it concludes here as well.
- 23 Q. Was Now a low tar cigarette?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Can you direct your attention to Exhibit 12505, STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 which is in 1980, four years after this. That's a
- 2 memorandum to Dr. Morse from Dr. Rodgman; correct?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 Q. Dr. Morse was in the research and development
- 5 department?
- 6 A. Yes, he was.
- 7 Q. And the subject of this is "Clarification of my
- 8 7/22/80 Memo on Nicotine Additive; correct?
- 9 A. Yes, "(Horrigan Memo of 7/3/1980; CGT Memo of
- 10 7/8/1980)."
- 11 Q. And that Horrigan is the same Mr. Horrigan that
- 12 we saw back in Exhibit 13155; correct, sir?
- 13 A. I don't remember that number exhibit. What --
- 14 what document was it?
- 15 Q. That was Dr. Teague's memorandum in 1973, and
- 16 there was an attachment to that document which bore
- 17 the name of Mr. Horrigan. Do you remember that?
- 18 A. No, I don't remember that specifically.
- 19 Q. Remember I asked whether he was the president of
- $20\,$   $\,$  RJR at one time and whether he was the president of
- 21 Brown & Williamson, you said yes, he was at Brown &
- 22 Williamson, you couldn't remember if he was at RJ --
- 23 RJR?
- 24 A. You were talking about Sandefur.

25 Q. Was it Sandefur?

### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10614

- 1 A. Sandefur was on the earlier document that you
- 2 asked me those specific questions.
- 3 Q. Was Horrigan on that memo, too?
- 4 A. I don't recall his name on that memo --
- 5 Q. All right.
- 6 A. -- at all.
- 7 Q. Now if you look at this paragraph, second full
- 8 paragraph, "Development of nicotine technology" --
- 9 Do you see that?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. -- "involves the study of a host of factors,
- 12 chief among which are " and then it lists four;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And under d. it says "Nicotine satisfaction:
- 16 This is dependent on puff count, puff volume,
- 17 tar/nicotine ratio, total nicotine delivery, nicotine
- 18 delivery per puff, plus 'free' nicotine per puff."
- 19 And it has footnote a; correct?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. And footnote a says "Most, if not all, nicotine
- 22 in tobacco is present as a salt, the reaction product
- 23 of nicotine and an acid, generally referred to as
- 'bound' nicotine; most of the nicotine in smoke is
- 25 present as a salt or 'bound' form and a small STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10615

- 1 fraction is present as 'free' nicotine. The
- 2 percentage 'free' nicotine depends on the smoke pH.
- 3 'Free' nicotine is absorbed more rapidly by the
- 4 smoker than is 'bound' nicotine." Correct?
- 5 A. I see where he says that.
- 6 Q. And going back up to subparagraph d., we see
- 7 that free nicotine is related to nicotine delivery
- 8 per puff and smoke pH; correct?
- 9 A. "The latter in turn is related to nicotine
- 10 delivery per puff and smoke pH."
- 11 Q. And then there's a number of charts accompanying
- 12 this memorandum; correct, sir?
- 13 A. There are a number of charts.
- 14  $\,$  Q. And if you'd go to the page which bears the
- 15 Bates number 2722.
- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 Q. That shows a comparison between the Winston and
- 18 the Marlboro and shows Winston catching up in free
- 19 nicotine per puff in 1980; doesn't it?
- 20 A. What this shows -
- 21 What this chart shows is in 1980 the free
- 22 nicotine, I believe it is in the left-hand side, free
- 23 nicotine per puff is the same value in 1980.
- Q. And if you go back, then, to page one, Dr.
- 25 Rodgman points out that that's what Table I and the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 attached graphs indicate; isn't that right?
- 2 A. Is what right?
- 3 Q. He states, "Table I and the attached graphs
- 4 indicate that, as a result of R&D efforts since mid-
  - 5 1977, we have 'caught up' to Philip Morris insofar as
- 6 its current use in the Marlboro of nicotine
- 7 technology is concerned; our approach has been
- 8 primarily one of controlling the smoke parameters
- 9 noted above by blend formulation and denicotinization
- 10 rather than by addition or transposition of
- 11 nicotine;" correct?
- 12 A. You read that correctly.
- 13 Q. And "controlling the smoke parameters" means
- 14 controlling through blend formulations; correct?
- 15 A. He said that "our approach has primarily been
- one of controlling the smoke parameters noted above
- 17 by blend formulation and denicotinization."
- 18 Q. And blend formulation, sir, relates to the
- 19 formulas of the blend; correct?
- 20 A. I think that is reasonable.
- 21 Q. And one of the characteristics or products
- 22 controlled is nicotine in a blend formulation;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. I think nicotine certainly is different in
- 25 different blend formulations by virtue of choosing STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 different proportions of different types of tobacco.
- 2 Q. It's a recipe; correct?
- 3 A. We don't --
- I don't call it a recipe and I don't think my
- 5 staff do, by and large. It's certainly a formula.
- 6 It's a blend composition or a blend -- a blend that's
  - composed of a number of different tobacco types that
- 8 have different nicotine levels, certainly.
- 9 Q. And those different nicotine levels that result
- 10 from the different blend formulations can have
- 11 different pH values; can't they?
- 12 A. Well certainly if one makes very different blend
- 13 formulations that have different nicotine content in
- 14 the total blend, that's going to affect pH. That
- 15 should affect the pH  $\operatorname{--}$  pH to a degree and to a small
- 16 degree.

7

- 17 Q. Can you turn, then, to Exhibit 13141. That's in
- 18 volume two, sir. This is a technology sheet from
- 19 RJR. The technology is ammoniation, do you see that?
- 20 A. It says at the top "TECHNOLOGY: Ammoniation."
- 21 Q. And if you look under the "Background"
- 22 section, --
- 23 A. Okay.
- 24 Q. -- if you go down to the third-to-the-last
- 25 paragraph starting with the word "RJR...?"

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. Do you see that?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. "RJR introduced ammoniated sheet material in the
- 5 Camel Filter product in 1974. Better market

```
performance was indicated in the subsequent years.
 6
7
    "Low 'tar' products at RJR were designed with
8 ammoniated sheet material beginning in 1974."
9 Correct?
10 A. That's what it says here.
11 Q. And by "design," we're talking about the
    formulas of the blend; correct, sir?
12
    A. I think there were two things in here. The
13
14
    Camel certainly was ammoniated and placed in the
15 market in 1974, and they speak to that in what you
    referenced. Later on I believe there's a reference
16
17
    to ammoniation of Winston -- or of reconstituted
    sheet and Winston King Size in 1979, and it's clear
18
    that was placed in the market. I know that there
19
20
    were a number of cigarette design exploratory
21
    projects to develop -- to try to develop low tar
22 products with ammoniated reconstituted sheet.
23 Q. Is the answer to my question yes?
24 A. And your question was?
25
              MR. CIRESI: May I have the question back,
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                  10619
 1
    please.
              (Record read by the court reporter.)
 3
        By designing low tar products with ammoniated
    sheet, that would certainly speak directly to the
 4
    blend formulation design.
 5
 6
    Q. Thank you.
 7
         And the next page, as you pointed out, deals
   with the Winston King Size product in '79; correct?
8
9 A. That's correct.
        And market tests indicated significant product
10 Q.
11 improvement after that ammoniated sheet was
12
   introduced; correct?
13
    A. That's what it says.
14 Q. And then it goes down to state the product
    characteristics; correct?
15
16 A. There's a list of -- of product characteristics.
17 Q. "Milder smoother taste;" correct?
18 A. That's what it says.
        "Higher smoke pH;" --
19
    Q.
        That's --
20
    Α.
   Q. -- correct?
2.1
2.2
         -- what it says.
   Α.
23 Q.
        "More chocolate-burley type; positive flavor
24 without negative burley characteristics; correct?
25
   A. That's what it says.
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
 1
    Q. Some of the same type of things that were being
    discussed back in the 1973 memo of Dr. Teague;
    correct?
 3
 4
    A. Certainly.
        "Cleaner taste with more free nicotine;"
 5
 6
    correct?
 7
   A. That's what it says.
   Q. "Stronger physiological impact with less
 8
 9 harshness;" correct?
10 A. That's what it says again.
```

- Physiological impact in cigarettes comes from Ο.
- 12 the nicotine; correct?
- 13 A. I would think that would be a reasonable
- 14 assumption.
- 15 Q. "Differing flavor effects depending upon the
- 16 type of tobacco ammoniated;" correct?
- A. That's what it says. 17
- Once again, that goes to the -- and excuse my 18 Q.
- term -- but the recipe nature of your business in 19
- formulating blends and using differing types of 20
- tobaccos; correct? 21
- 22 A. Our product developers formulate different
- 23 blends with different proportions of different types
- 24 of tobaccos. No question about it.
- Q. And this was in 1981; isn't that right, sir? 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- This was a 1980 document, I believe; wasn't it? Α.
- 1981. Q.
- Where do you see a date? 3 Α.
- That's what we were advised by answers to 4 Ο.
- 5 interrogatories during the course of discovery.
- A. Oh. Well I don't know. There's no date on 6
- 7 here. I don't know for sure.
- 8 Q. Can you direct your attention now to Exhibit
- 9 12800.
- A. Okay. 10
- Q. Have you seen this document before? 11
- A. Yes, I have. 12
- 13 Q. It's a memorandum from E. Bernasek and C.
- 14 Nystrom to Dr. G. R. DiMarco; correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. And Dr. DiMarco at that time was what?
- He was head of R&D at R. J. Reynolds. 17 A.
- Q. Vice-president; correct?A. That's correct. 18
- 19
- 20 Q. And Mr. Bernasek and Mr. Nystrom were both
- 21 chemists, Ph.D.'s in the department?
- 22 A. Ed Bernasek is a chemist -- was a chemist in the
- 23 R&D department. Charlie Nystrom also is a chemist in
- the R&D department. They both were Ph.D. chemists. 24
- 25 Q. And they attached position papers describing the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- rationale of the research and development department
- for using the following additives in RJRT tobacco
- 3 formulations; correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Those are the blends we're talking about; Q.
- 6 correct?
- 7 A. The tobacco flavor formulations?
- 8 Q. Yes.
- No. 9 A.
- 10
- Q. They're part of the blends; are they not?A. Tobacco flavor formulations are ingredients to 11
- 12 the blend. So one makes up a blend, one may then use
- 13 ingredients, such as ammoniating reconstituted
- 14 tobacco.
- 15 Q. Fair enough.

- 16 They're the ingredients that go into the blends;
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. I think I've already answered that.
- 19 Q. And this is the rationale for using those
- 20 additives as described to the heads of R&D by two
- 21 chemist Ph.D.'s in 1982; correct?
- 22 A. Yeah. I was just looking for a date. I believe
- 23 it was 1982. My exhibit is blurred.
- 24 Q. Well you see it says "Based on our discussion on
- 25 July 16, 1982...?" See that, sir?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10623

- 1 A. Well I see that. I was looking for a date on
- 2 the document. I thought that was the question.
- 3 Q. If you'd turn to the next page, you see the
- 4 draft is 8-9-82. Do you see that?
- 5 A. That's what I looked for and found.
- 6 Q. Now if you go to the page which bears Bates
- 7 number 8509.
- 8 A. Okay.
- 9 Q. And by the way, this is about 12 years before
- 10 the FDA looked at regulating cigarettes as a
- 11 drug-delivery device; correct?
- 12 A. That's about the right length of time.
- 13 Q. Before the flap that you talked about; correct?
- 14 Twelve years before that flap; is that right?
- 15 A. When I said "flap," I wasn't referring to the
- 16 FDA's investigation, I was talking about the
- 17 allegations over pH, so please don't mischaracterize
- 18 what I'm saying.
- 19 Q. Well that's the allegation that the FDA looked
- 20 into; isn't it?
- 21 A. Among others. And I made that clear in my
- 22 testimony as well.
- 23 Q. So there were other parts of the flap or
- 24 controversy that the FDA also looked into; is that
- 25 right?

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. I --
- 2 Can you ask that question again, please?
- 3 Q. Sure. Were there other parts of the flap or
- 4 controversy besides ammoniation on nicotine that the
- 5 FDA looked into in 1994 before they decided to
- 6 regulate cigarettes as a drug-delivery device?
- 7 A. I tried to make it clear, when I referred using
- 8 the term "flap," I was referring to the allegations
- 9 over pH and that only.
- 10  $\,$  Q. Now on page 8509, the rationale for ammoniation
- 11 of reconstituted tobacco is set forth by the pH
- 12 chemists to the vice-president and head of R&D;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. You mean Ph.D. chemists?
- 15 Q. Ph.D. chemists. That's right.
- 16 A. That's not what you said.
- 17 Q. Well I'm sorry, sir, if I misspoke. The Ph.D.
- 18 chemists to the vice-president of R&D; is that right?
- 19 A. This document was written for the vice-president
- 20 of R&D, Dr. DiMarco.

- 21 Q. And it states that "Studies on the ammoniation
- 22 of reconstituted tobacco were started in 1973 as a
- 23 result of R&D studies carried out during the '50s and
- 24 early 1970." Do you see that?
- 25 A. That's what it says, that's correct.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10625

- 1 Q. Now "started in 1973," that's the time of the
- 2 Teague memo that we saw; correct?
- 3 A. Yeah, that's about the same time.
- 4 Q. "During the '50s, Dr. C. E. Teague, Jr.
- 5 investigated the ammoniation of tobacco and tobacco
- 6 stems and reported dramatic improvements in the
- 7 smoking qualities of ammoniated tobacco stems. Smoke
- 8 harshness and irritation were reduced and taste
- 9 properties were improved." Correct?
- 10 A. That's what it says.
- 11 Q. And then it says, "In the early 1970s, a major
- 12 R&D program was initiated to investigate the physical
- 13 chemistry of tobacco and tobacco smoke in an attempt
- 14 to gain a better understanding of the factors
- 15 affecting smoke harshness, irritation and strength,"
- 16 and that those studies led to the following
- 17 observations and conclusions; correct?
- 18 A. That's what it says, that's correct.
- 19 Q. And the 1973 memo that we saw from Teague
- 20 referred to those studies; did it not?
- 21 A. I think it -- it referred to and recommended
- 22 some studies. I don't know that it's referring to
- 23 exactly the same thing they are here.
- 24 Q. Well --
- 25 A. I'd have to go back and compare the documents. STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. Well 1973, you would agree, was the early 1970s.
- 2 A. Well 1973 is early 1970s. But again, if you're
- 3 saying that these are the same things exactly that
- Teague was talking about, I'd have to compare the two documents.
- 6 Q. Well let's look at what is said here by Dr.
- 7 Bernasek and Dr. Nystrom.
- 8 Number one, "The pH of cigarette smoke is
- 9 important to smoke quality and can be used as a
- 10 measure of the physiological strength of smoke."
- 11 Correct?
- 12 A. That's what it says.
- 13 Q. That's what Dr. Teague was talking about in
- 14 early 1973 in that memo; wasn't it?
- 15 A. Dr. Teague had a number of theories on nicotine
- 16 and pH and free nicotine as it might impact the
- 17 physiological strength of smoke.
- 18 Q. And there were other individuals involved in
- 19 that study back in 1973 besides Dr. Teague; weren't
- 20 there?
- 21 A. What document are you referring to?
- 22 Q. Exhibit 13155, which set forth all of the
- 23 studies that were done and the recommendations to the
- 24 tobacco development program to alter pH. Do you
- 25 remember that?

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10627

- 1 A. I remember that document.
- 2 Q. You don't --
- 3 You're not suggesting that that was done only by
- 4 Dr. Teaque; are you?
- 5 A. No, I'm not suggesting that at all. I've
- 6 already said in earlier testimony in this court
- 7 that -- that a number of scientists had the same
- 8 theory as Dr. Teague, including RJR scientists.
- 9 Q. Number two, "Ammonia in smoke is one of the
- 10 major pH controlling components." Correct?
- 11 A. That's what it says.
- 12 Q. And that was set forth in Dr. Teague's memo;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. There was something to that effect in Dr.
- 15 Teague's memo, as I recall.
- 16 Q. "Others" that can affect pH "include nicotine,
- 17 amines, organic acids and carbon dioxide; "correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And it's pointed out that "Ammonia occurs
- 20 naturally in tobacco...; " correct?
- 21 A. Yes, "ranging from trace amounts in flue-cured
- 22 to over 1 percent in high quality cigar tobaccos."
- 23 Q. So it depends, again, on the types of blend
- 24 that's being put together for a particular cigarette
- 25 with regard to what type of ammonia occurs naturally; STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10628

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. Different tobacco types have different
- 3 chemistry, so in a general sense I agree with what
- 4 you said.
- 5 Q. And in fact tobacco, such as Virginia bright,
- 6 can vary from year to year depending upon
- 7 climatological conditions; can't they?
- 8 A. Sure. Chemistry varies.
- 9 Q. If you go on to the next page, it's reported
- 10 that "Philip Morris introduced the use of added
- 11 ammonia in their cigarette products in 1965."
- 12 Correct?
- 13 A. That's what it says.
- 14 Q. And then in the next paragraph it points out
- 15 that "Philip Morris brands, especially Marlboro,
- 16 began growing in sales very rapidly after the
- 17 introduction of added ammonia." Correct?
- 18 A. That's also what it says here.
- 19 Q. It also says that "Correlation studies" --
- 20 And those were statistically conducted
- 21 correlation studies; weren't they, sir?
- 22 A. Statistically conducted correlation studies?
- 23 Q. Yes. To statistical significance; correct?
- 24 A. They calculated correlation coefficients, if
- 25 that's what you mean.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10629

1 Q. And they showed "relating increased smoke pH to

- sales trends showed a very strong positive
- correlation;" correct? 3
- A. That's what it shows here. 4
- 5 Q. And then RJR conducted smoking panels; didn't
- 6 they?
- 7 A. Where are you?
- Number seven. 8 Ο.
- 9
- A. It refers to smoke panel results.
  Q. And so RJR took this tobacco that was 10
- 11 ammoniated, put it in cigarettes, and conducted some
- 12 smoking tests with smokers; correct?
- 13 A. It says smoke panel results, so that's with
- 14 smokers.
- Q. And "Studies of the effect of ammonia on smoke 15
- 16 composition showed a reduction in aldehydes,
- 17 especially formaldehyde, and an increase in the
- levels of pyridines, pyrazines, and minor alkaloids;" 18
- correct? 19
- 20 A. That's what it says.
- 21 Q. And the "Smoking panel results showed a decrease
- 22 in smoke irritation and harshness and an increase in
- 23 the physiological satisfaction with increasing
- ammonia content; " correct? 2.4
- 25 A. That's what it says here, and I don't understand STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- it because I've never seen a panel -- a smoke panel 1
- 2. with any kind of measure of physiological
- satisfaction. 3
- Q. Well physiological satisfaction comes from the 4
- 5 effect of nicotine; correct, sir?
- I've already --6
- 7 I've already said that nicotine exerts a mild
- pharmacology. Nicotine is a pharmacologically active 8
- material that's in tobacco. I'm telling you that I 9
- don't -- I've never seen a smoke panel test where 10
- 11 there's some kind of measure or questions about
- 12 physiological satisfaction.
- 13 Q. Now based on those observations that these two
- 14 Ph.D.'s pointed out to the vice-president of research
- and development, it was decided by RJR to investigate 15
- 16 the use of ammoniated reconstituted tobacco as a
- 17 means of increasing smoke pH of RJRT's cigarette 18 products; correct?
- 19 A. That's what it says.
- 20 Q. And RJRT is R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Company;
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- Q. And then it references the fact that NFO 23
- 24 tests -- now that's National Family Organization?
- 25 A. National Family Opinion poll.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Okay. And these tests were conducted and they
- 2 indicated that smokers prefer products containing G7A
- 3 over products containing only G7. Do you see that?
- A. I do, yes. Just barely. 4
- Q. And G7A was the ammoniated product; correct?
- A. G7A is reconstituted sheet that's been

- 7 ammoniated.
- 8 Q. And G7 was not ammoniated; correct?
- 9 A. G7 is our internal nomenclature for
- 10 reconstituted tobacco. G7 is not ammoniated.
- 11 Q. Then it points out that after these
- investigations, there was the introduction of the
- 13 Camel Filter with G7A, which is the ammoniated
- 14 reconstituted tobacco, in 1975; correct?
- 15 A. It says, "Since the introduction in Camel Filter
- 16 in 1975, G7A has been tested and/or introduced in 19
- 17 additional brands."
- 18 Q. And the Camel Filter in 1975 had the
- 19 reconstituted G7A; didn't it, sir?
- 20 A. Reconstituted --
- 21 Ammoniated reconstituted tobacco was first
- 22 introduced in the market in 1974.
- 23 Q. That was in test markets; wasn't it?
- 24 A. In 1974?
- 25 Q. Yes.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10632

- 1 A. I believe that went national introduction in
- 2 1974, if I -- if I recall correctly.
- Q. Do you have any document that would show that,
- that it went in '74 as opposed to '75?
- 5 A. We've looked, and I believe there is
- 6 documentation of that.
- 7 Q. For national marketing in 1974?
- 8 A. That's my recollection.
- 9 Q. Okay. And that was reconstituted ammoniated
- 10 product.
- 11 A. Ammoniated -- ammoniated reconstituted tobacco I
- 12 believe was first introduced in Camel Filter in 1974.
- 13 My recollection is that that was the national launch
- 14 after a small test market. I believe it was 1974.
- 15 Q. Test market you said?
- 16 A. I said I believe it went into national
- 17 introduction after a test market.
- 18 Q. Okay.
- 19 A. After a small test market.
- 20 Q. Now there are subsequent documents showing the
- 21 ammoniation of R. J. Reynolds' products all the way
- 22 up through the 1990s; aren't there?
- 23 A. There are a number of documents speaking to
- 24 ammoniation and various results of ammoniation; for
- 25 example, the production of those flavorful compounds STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 we talked about yesterday, pyrazines and pyridines,
- number of other things. There are many, many
- 3 documents in the R&D library about ammoniated
- 4 tobacco.
- 5 Q. And there are many, many documents which talk
- 6 about the effect of ammoniation on free nicotine all
- 7 the way up through the '90s; aren't there?
- 8 A. There are a number of documents that talk about
- 9 ammoniation and pH and free nicotine.
- 10 Q. And it is the free nicotine that passes into the
- 11 smoker's system and gives the physiological kick;

```
isn't it, sir?
12
13
    A. Well I think nicotine certainly is -- is
14
    physiologically active. There's a mild pharmacology.
15
    Nicotine will get --
         Of the smoke that smokers inhale, virtually all
16
    of the nicotine is retained, regardless of the form.
17
    Q. Sir, it is the free, unprotonated nicotine that
18
19
    gets into the system; correct?
20
    A. As you pointed out in an earlier question, the
21
    free nicotine is probably the form that passes
    membrane barrier -- membrane barriers.
22
23
    Q. And that --
24 A.
        However, of the -- of the smoke that's inhaled,
25
    virtually all of it's retained by smokers, and
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
            CROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10634
    regardless of the form. Now once it's retained, it
 2.
    may convert to free nicotine and then pass into the
 3
    body.
    Q. It has to be unprotonated to pass into the blood
 5
    system; doesn't it?
    A. You've asked that question this morning, I
 6
    believe it was, and -- and I think in a general sense
7
    I agree with it.
              MR. CIRESI: Thank you, sir. I have no
9
    further questions.
10
    A. Not being a biologist --
11
12
              MR. WEBER: Your Honor, I think we'll need
13
    a few minutes to rearrange the equipment.
14
             THE COURT: All right. We'll take a short
15 recess.
              THE CLERK: Court stands in recess.
16
17
              (Recess taken.)
              THE CLERK: All rise. Court is again in
18
19
    session.
              (Jury enters the courtroom.)
20
21
              THE CLERK: Please be seated.
22
              THE COURT: Counsel.
23
              MR. WEBER: Thank you, Your Honor.
24
         Good afternoon, ladies and gentlemen.
              (Collective "Good afternoon.")
25
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                  10635
                         REDIRECT EXAMINATION
   BY MR. WEBER:
 2.
    Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Townsend.
 3
 4
    Α.
         Good afternoon.
 5
    Q. Could you turn to tab 82, please, the which is
 6
    A --
7
         Could you turn to tab 82, please, which is
8 AT001007.
9
   A. Yes.
        And can you identify that as a document from J.
10
    P. Dickerson is to D. H. Piehl dated December 27,
11
12
    1977?
   A. That's correct.
13
14
   Q. And was this a document created and maintained
in the regular course of business at R. J. Reynolds?
16 A. Yes, this is a document from Reynolds.
```

- MR. WEBER: Your Honor, I'd move the
- 18 admission of AT001007.
- MR. CIRESI: No objection, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Court will receive AT001007.
- 21 BY MR. WEBER:
- 22 Q. And does this document --
- 23 Is this document entitled "HISTORIC TRENDS --
- 24 HISTORICAL TRENDS IN TAR AND NICOTINE AND SMOKE pH OF
- 25 WINSTON AND MARLBORO?"

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10636

- 1 A. That's correct.
- 2 Q. And it's dated the end of the year 1977?
- 3 A. December 27, 1977.
- 4 Q. And is that --
- 5 That's after the date of the Claude Teague
- 6 memorandum you were just discussing with Mr. Ciresi?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. Now let me read that first paragraph just to
- 9 make sure we know -- we understand the memorandum.
- 10 "Winston and Marlboro analyses for the '68 to '77
- 11 period were examined in an effort to identify factors
- 12 which might account for the weakening of the Winston
- 13 franchise, relative to Marlboro, in recent years.
- 14 Historical nicotine, tar and smoke pH data suggest
- 15 that relatively major changes have occurred in
- 16 Marlboro since 1969. On the other hand, only minor
- 17 changes have occurred in Winston. With the exception
- 18 of a gradual decrease in the tar delivery of Winston
- 19 during the '69 to '97 -- '77 period, most of the year
- 20 to year variations in smoke analyses of this
- 21 cigarette appear to be due to annual fluctuations in
- 22 the composition of the burley and flue-cured crops."
- 23 Do you see that?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Now the memorandum then goes on to analyze some STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- of the differences in the smoke of Winston and
- 2 Marlboro; does it not?
- 3 A. Yes, it does.
- 4 Q. Could you turn to the second page where there's
- 5 a reference to smoke pH.
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. It goes "Smoke pH of Marlboro has been higher
- 8 than that of Winston during the period for which
- 9 historical data are available. An increase in smoke
- 10 pH of Marlboro was observed in 1972. Marlboro smoke
- 11 pH decreased from 6.46 to 6.30 in 1974 and has
- 12 remained relatively constant since that time.
- Winston smoke pH has apparently fluctuated with crop changes."
- 15 Do you see that?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Do crop changes affect pH?
- 18 A. Yes, they do, particularly if nicotine content
- 19 is different from one crop to another because of the
- 20 weather, the growing practices, whatever.
- 21 Q. Now based on the data in this memorandum, was

- 22 Philip Morris increasing the smoke pH of Marlboro
- 23 during this period?
- 24 A. I'm sorry, during which period?
- 25 Q. The period of time since -- from '72 to '74 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 that's referenced in paragraph three.
- 2 A. In paragraph three it says an increase in smoke
- 3 pH of Marlboro was observed in 1972.
- 4 Q. And then with reference from '72 to '74, if you
- 5 look at the next paragraph.
- 6 A. Yes. And from '72 to '74, it says, Marlboro
- 7 smoke pH decreased from 6.46 to 6.30.
- 8 MR. CIRESI: A misreading of the document,
- 9 Your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: Yes, that should be reread
- 11 correctly.
- 12 Q. I'll be glad --
- I will, and I want to see if I can get it up
- 14 here and see what I misread, Your Honor, and I can't
- 15 get it on the realtime right now. Why don't I just
- 16 ask it since I can't get it up. I'll --
- Does the memorandum say that there was an
- 18 increase in smoke pH of Marlboro observed in '72, and
- 19 that Marlboro smoke pH decreased from 6.46 to 6.30 in
- 20 '74 and has remained relatively constant since that
- 21 time?
- 22 A. That's correct, it does say that.
- 23 Q. Now could you go down to the last paragraph,
- 24 please.

6

25 A. Yes.

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. It says --
- Now let me ask you, I want to read this and ask
- 3 you a question. "No definite conclusions can be
- drawn as to the effect of tar, nicotine and pH
- 5 differences between Winston and Marlboro have had on
  - sales. However, the analyses suggest that Philip
- 7 Morris may have made changes which improved consumer
- 8 preference for Marlboro while the Winston remained
- 9 virtually unchanged. The available data are
- 10 consistent with this theory." And then it does --
- Does it go on to speak about the data?
- 12 A. Yes, it does.
- 13  $\,$  Q. Then I want to go down to the last line -- or
- 14 the last -- end of the paragraph, sentence that
- 15 begins "There is no indication...?"
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. "There is no indication that Philip Morris is
- 18 attempting to increase nicotine strength as the tar
- 19 delivery of Marlboro is decreased. The relative
- 20 decrease in nicotine delivery of Marlboro in recent
- 21 years has actually been greater than the tar
- 22 decrease. During the 1972 to '76 period the Marlboro
- 23 tar delivery remained relatively constant while
- 24 nicotine delivery decreased. As a result, the 25 tar-to-nicotine ratio of Marlboro increased."
  - STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

# P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10640

- 1 Is that what that memorandum found?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 4 expanded G13 process.
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And I want to start clearing up one issue at the
- 7 beginning. This is Exhibit 4915 that Mr. Ciresi
- 8 showed you yesterday. Do you remember being asked a
- 9 question about all the pounds of freon that were used
- 10 in the Reynolds processing?
- 11 A. I remember that. Is that in -- is that a tab --
- 12 Q. That should be in the plaintiffs' binders.
- 13 A. Okay. I'll try to read it off the screen.
- 14 Q. Wait, just -- it's in tab C, that binder you
- 15 just -- I'm sorry.
- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 THE COURT: Excuse me. Could you move that
- 18 over?
- 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: I wouldn't want to miss your
- 21 testimony.
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. This one as
- 23 well?
- THE COURT: No, that's fine.
- 25 A. Okay. I have it.

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10641

- 1 Q. And if you could go to the supplemental response
- 2 on page three.
- 3 A. Okay.
- 4  $\,$  Q. Now that question didn't deal with pounds of
- 5 freon; did it?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Did it deal with pounds of tobacco?
- 8 A. These --
- 9 This is a table of pounds of expanded tobacco as
- 10 a function of the year.
- 11 Q. All right. I just wanted to clear that up.
- MR. CIRESI: I'm going to object to that
- 13 statement, Your Honor. The question was cleared up
- 14 yesterday.
- THE COURT: I believe it was.
- 16 BY MR. WEBER:
- 17 Q. With respect to that G13 expanded tobacco
- 18 process, remember being asked some questions
- 19 yesterday about a -- I think it was a B.A.T document
- 20 that dealt with -- raised some questions about the
- 21 memorandum that R. J. Reynolds had supplied about
- 22 their research on G13 or about the processing?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, I remember that.
- 24 Q. Now during your examination with Mr. Ciresi when
- $\,$  25  $\,$  you were discussing that, did you mention the issue  $\,$  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES  $\,$ 
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- of the residual amount of freon that was actually in
- the G13 process tobacco?

```
A. I believe I recall mentioning that, yes.
         And were you asked any follow-up questions about
   Q.
   that, the actual amount of freon in the tobacco?
 5
   A. I don't recall any follow-up.
   Q. By the way, were any of the articles -- or
7
8 strike that.
        Did he show you any of the articles where -- the
9
10
    research articles that were cited by the B.A.T
11 memorandum?
12 A. No, sir. There were a number of articles cited.
13 I don't recall him showing me any of them.
14 Q. Did you review those cites to the B.A.T
15 memorandum last evening?
16
    A. I did last night.
        How did the exposure levels in the studies cited
17
    Q.
18
    in the B.A.T memorandum relate to the levels of freon
19
    in the G13 tobacco?
             MR. CIRESI: Objection, no foundation.
20
21
    Document's not here.
              THE COURT: Sustained.
22
              MR. WEBER: Your Honor, it's research he
23
24
    read.
25
              THE COURT: Where is the document?
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
              MR. WEBER: We have them -- well --
1
              THE COURT: He referred to a document that
 2.
3
    he just read; is that right?
 4
             MR. WEBER: Oh, the B.A.T document, is
5
    that --
 6
              MR. CIRESI: No.
7
              THE COURT: No, the attachment. Why don't
    you just -- why don't we just have those?
8
              MR. WEBER: Well I didn't bring the
9
   research with me today. He reviewed the articles
10
11
    last night.
              THE COURT: Well counsel --
12
13
             MR. WEBER: If I could just make one point,
14 Your Honor. We haven't required experts to bring all
15
    the research in they've relied upon.
            MR. CIRESI: I object to the inappropriate
16
    comments arguing the motion. I object, calls for
17
    hearsay, no foundation.
18
19
             THE COURT: Sustained.
20 BY MR. WEBER:
21 Q. Let's talk about the residue levels of freon
that are in the G13 tobacco based on the R. J.
23
    Reynolds research. All right?
    A. Yes, sir.
24
25
              MR. CIRESI: Excuse me, Your Honor. I
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                  10644
    would like the witness to testify to that, not
 1
    counsel, if you're going to write it on there.
              MR. WEBER: I'm just going to write what
 3
 4
   the testimony is, Your Honor.
 5
             THE COURT: Go ahead.
    Q. Now, what is the --
        Was there a maximum residue level established
```

for the G13 tobacco? 9 MR. CIRESI: Objection, Your Honor, 10 foundation. 11 THE COURT: You may answer that. 12 A. Yes, sir, there was a maximum residue level of 13 freon in the tobacco established at R. J. Reynolds. Q. And what was that? 14 15 Α. The maximum residue level was five micrograms 16 per cigarette. 17 Q. And is the symbol for a microgram kind of like a 18 A. It's a Greek letter, yes. Is that close enough (writing on board)? 2.0 Q. That's good. 21 Α. 22 Q. Okay. Based on your review of the R. J. 2.3 Reynolds research, what was the actual residual level 24 of freon in the cigarettes? 25 MR. CIRESI: Objection, there's no STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10645 foundation. 1 2. THE COURT: You may answer that. MR. CIRESI: What research? 3 4 A. There were a number of studies conducted by Reynolds over the time. There was one large study in 5 the same documents about residue levels where 6 Reynolds scientists purchased commercial cigarettes 7 8 from the commercial market, brought those in to the 9 laboratory and measured levels, and that particular study averaged 2.3 micrograms per cigarette. 10 11 Q. 2.3 micrograms? 12 A. Yes, sir. Q. Now what was the transfer rate to smoke of the 13 14 freon in the tobacco? 15 A. Dr. Rodgman conducted extensive studies, he and the scientists, and determined the transfer 16 17 efficiency of about 18 percent of the freon --18 MR. CIRESI: Excuse me. 19 A. -- transferred to mainstream smoke. 20 MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, I'm going to object to that, calls for hearsay. Move to strike. 21 THE COURT: Sustained. 22 23 Ο. Can you turn to Exhibit 12545. I think it's tab 24 В. 25 A. Yes, sir. STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 1 MR. WEBER: This was a document you 2 designated, Mr. Ciresi. 3 MR. CIRESI: Is it in your plaintiffs' list 4 or --5 MR. WEBER: It's on your list. MR. CIRESI: Okay. 6 7 Q. Could you read the title of that document. Yes. The title is "G13-EXPANDED TOBACCO AND 8 Α. 9 FREON 11." 10 Q. And who's it prepared by? 11 A. The author is Alan Rodgman. 12 Q. And what's the date of it?

```
A. December 1972. There are a number of revisions
13
   that --
14
15
        Well, the original is December 1972, then
16 there's a first revision February 1974, there's a
    second revision October 1977.
17
18
         All right. And was --
         Is this the results of Dr. Rodgman and Reynolds'
19
20
    testing of the G13 tobacco that you referred to?
    A. This is a detailed summary of the -- of the
21
22
    chemistry and biology that was conducted on tobaccos
    that were expanded with Freon 11.
23
24 Q. And could you turn to the first page of that
25 exhibit with a number on it. 12545.
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                  10647
              MR. WEBER: May I approach, Your Honor?
1
 2 A. You want the first --
 3
    Q. No, I'm sorry.
         The date on the cover page is?
 4
    A. The date on the cover page of this document is
 5
    October 1977, I believe.
 6
7
    Q. All right. And this is the document we've been
8
    speaking about?
9 A. That's correct.
             MR. WEBER: All right. Your Honor, I'd
10
11 move the -- well --
    Q. And this was created and maintained by R. J.
12
13
    Reynolds in the regular course of its business?
14
   A. That's correct. This is an R. J. Reynolds
15
    report.
16
             MR. WEBER: Your Honor, I'd move the
17
    admission of 12545.
              MR. CIRESI: No objection, Your Honor.
18
              THE COURT: Court will receive 12545.
19
20
    BY MR. WEBER:
   Q. Now based upon the information in this document,
21
22 what was the transfer rate of the actual freon that
23 was found in the cigarettes? What was the transfer
24 rate of that smoke?
25
              MR. CIRESI: May we have a page number,
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                  10648
    Your Honor?
1
             MR. WEBER: Your Honor, can I proceed
 3 without giving the page number? I mean the
 4
    document's now in evidence.
 5
              THE COURT: Counsel, counsel, please.
 6
              MR. WEBER: Okay.
7
    BY MR. WEBER:
8
   Q. Could you turn to the Bates page 2552, Dr.
9
    Townsend.
    A. Yes, sir.
10
        And could you look at the second paragraph under
11
12
    "Summary."
13
   A. Yes.
14
   Q. And what does it say there about the transfer
15 rate of Freon 11 from tobacco to mainstream smoke?
16 Last sentence of that paragraph.
```

17 A. Yes, sir, I see it. The transfer of Freon 11

- 18 from the cigarette tobaccos to the mainstream smoke
- 19 is 18 percent.
- 20 Q. Now applying a transfer rate of 18 percent to
- 21 the 2.3 --
- Is it micrograms?
- 23 A. Micrograms per cigarette.
- 24 Q. All right. How many micrograms per cigarette
- 25 would there be produced in the mainstream smoke? STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. It would be approximately .4 micrograms in
- 2 mainstream smoke.
- 3 Q. So it would be less than one, less than one in
- 4 smoke.
- 5 A. Approximately .4.
- 6 Q. Now let me turn you now to page one of this
- 7 document. Actually it's -- let me give you the Bates
- 8 number, it's 2524.
- 9 A. Okay.
- 10  $\,$  Q.  $\,$  And I want to read from the summary here, if I  $\,$
- 11 could, --
- 12 A. All right.
- 13 Q. -- and ask you about it. This is a study of G13
- 14 and Freon 11; correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. By the way, how many bibliographic references
- 17 are there in this document?
- 18 A. 233.
- 19 Q. Now it says, "Extensive literature and
- 20 laboratory research has convinced R. J. Reynolds that
- 21 inclusion in its products of tobacco expanded by
- 22 Freon 11 in the G13 process presents no hazard to the
- 23 smoker." Do you see that?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And does it go on to describe the testing and STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 the research that they've done?
- 2 A. Yes, it does. It gives a summary of the
- 3 chemical and biological testing.
- 4 Q. "This research consisted of" -- I want to ask
- 5 you about this language. "This research consisted of
- 6 a detailed ongoing examination of the published
- 7 literature on the biological properties of Freon 11
- 8 with particular emphasis on the respiratory system,
- 9 cardiovascular system, reproductive system, and
- 10 liver; extensive studies on the chemical and
- 11 biological properties (mouse skin-painting,
- 12 microphage activity suppression) of the levels (50
- 13 micrograms per cigarette) of residual Freon 11; and a
- 14 study of the biological properties (acute respiratory
- 15 toxicity) of smoke generated from cigarettes smoked
- in an atmosphere of air-Freon 11" at a thousand parts per million.
- Now do you see the reference there to the
- 19 biological tests were performed at a rate of 50
- 20 micrograms per cigarette?
- 21 A. I see the reference, and that refers to 50
- 22 micrograms per cigarette residue level in the

- 23 products that they did that biology with.
- 24 Q. So if the residual -- maximum residue level was
- 25 five and the actual was 2.3, they did the biological STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES  $\,$ 
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 testing at a rate of how many?
- 2 A. Fifty micrograms per cigarette.
- 3 Q. Why would they use a larger number by that
- 4 multiple?
- 5 A. To ensure that if there's biological effects,
- 6 they'd see it, if possible.
- 7 Q. Now it goes on to say, "The results of three
- 8 18-month mouse skin-painting tests and an inhalation
- 9 test with hamsters indicate that expansion of tobacco
- 10 by the G13 process and the residual Freon 11 (about
- 11 50 micrograms per cigarette) do not alter in any way
- 12 the biological properties or effects of the smoke
- 13 condensate."
- 14 Is that another reference to testing at 50
- 15 micrograms?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Then it goes on, "The results of a macrophage
- 18 activity suppression test indicate that Freon 11
- 19 expansion of tobacco does not substantially alter the
- 20 biological properties or effects of the smoke. In
- 21 fact, macrophages exposed to smoke from tobacco
- 22 expanded by the G13 process and containing 50
- 23 micrograms per cigarette of residual Freon 11 recover
- 24 their activity somewhat more rapidly than do similar
- 25 cells exposed to control smoke."

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10652

- 1 Again, are those tests that refer to this higher 2 test level of 50 micrograms?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 Q. Then it goes on, "The results of an acute
- 5 respiratory toxicity study indicate the generation of
- 6 smoke by smoking a cigarette in air-Freon 11 (1000
- 7 parts per million) does not alter in any way the
- 8 biological properties or effects of smoke."
- 9 Then it goes on and talks about the chemical and 10 smoke analysis; does it not?
- 11 A. That's correct, it does.
- 12 Q. "No" --
- Does it say, "No compound (other than Freon 11)
- 14 has been found in the smoke from G13-processed
- 15 tobacco containing 50 micrograms of residual Freon 11
- 16 per cigarette that is not present in commercial
- 17 cigarette smoke?"
- 18 A. That's correct.
- 19 Q. What does that mean?
- 20 A. That means that scientists under Dr. Rodgman's
- 21 direction looked at -- looked extensively at the
- 22 chemistry and found no new compounds that weren't
- 23 already present in the smoke.
- Q. And they did those tests at 50 micrograms, too?
- 25 A. That's correct.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

- 1 Q. Then they went on and talked about the various
- 2 compounds that they researched?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Then it goes on and talks about, down in the
- 5 last few sentences, "These 234 included the
- 6 polycyclic hydrocarbons (some of which are alleged to
- 7 be carcinogenic) and the phenols (some of which are
- 8 alleged to be cocarcinogenic)."
- 9 A. That's correct.
- 10 Q. And those were both reduced in the G13 process;
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. That's correct, both were reduced by the
- inclusion of G13.
- 14 Q. Then it goes on, "Inclusion of G13-expanded
- 15 tobacco in a cigarette blend is an effective way to
- 16 reduce the levels per cigarette of the tar and other
- 17 smoke components alleged to be harmful." Is that
- 18 what it says?
- 19 A. That's what it says.
- 20 Q. It goes "The level of Freon 11 in the mainstream
- 21 smoke from cigarettes containing Freon 11 at a level
- 22 of 5 micrograms per cigarette is too low to be
- 23 hazardous to the smoker. Commercial cigarettes
- 24 containing G13-processed tobaccos have Freon 11
- 25 levels less than 5 micrograms.... Do you see that? STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Then it goes on to talk about phosgene in the
- 3 next paragraph; correct?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. Why did they look for phosgene?
- 6 A. Well because it was theorized that phosgene
- 7 might be a pyrolysis product of -- of Freon 11.
- 8 Q. And did they perform extensive searches for
- 9 that?
- 10 A. They did. They -- they performed extensive
- 11 searches of cigarette smoke with F -- F11-treated
- 12 tobaccos or F11-expanded tobaccos, again at high
- 13 levels of residual freon or F11, the high levels were
- in the range of 50 to I think as high as maybe 80
- 15 micrograms per cigarette. They used analytical
- 16 methodology that could detect phosgene in the
- 17 picogram range. So they not only used very high
- 18 residue levels, but they also used very sensitive --
- 19 sensitive analytical techniques to get into the
- 20 picogram range, which is a trillionth of a gram.
- 21 Q. Now --
- 22 And then it says, "One of the possible pyrolysis
- 23 products from Freon 11 in the combustion zone of a
- 24 burning cigarette is phosgene. A concerted effort
- 25  $\,$  was made to detect this compound in the smoke, but  $\,$  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES  $\,$ 
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 none was found by RJR personnel in 1970, by contract
- 2 laboratory personnel in 1971, or by EPA investigators
- 3 in 1976. Experimental evidence also contradict the

- 4 claims that phosgene arising by exposure of a
  - chlorofluorocarbon to a lit cigarette was the cause
- 6 of the Legionnaires' Disease and this evidence is
- 7 presented."

- 8 And that was another issue they looked at;
- 9 wasn't it?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. Then it goes on, "The levels of Freon 11
- 12 decomposition products, if any, in the mainstream
- 13 smoke from cigarettes containing Freon 11 at a level
- 14 of 50 micrograms or less per cigarette are too low to
- 15 be hazardous to the smoker. There is no
- 16 statistically significant difference (at a 95 percent
- 17 confidence level) between the total amount of Freon
- 18 11 recovered in the smoke products (mainstream,
- 19 sidestream, butt) and the residual amount of Freon 11
- 20 on the tobacco smoked."
- Now does that mean that they did chemical tests
- 22 and found just as much freon came off the cigarette
- 23 as was in it to begin with?
- 24 A. That's essentially correct. What that does mean
- 25 is that the scientists conducted what we call a mass STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES  $\,$ 
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10656

- 1 balance study. If you know how much starts on the
- tobacco rod, and then you analyze the mainstream
- 3 smoke, the sidestream smoke, the tar collected on the
- 4 filter, and you add up all those pieces, do you get
- 5 what you started? The conclusion here is that they
- 6 did get a mass -- a complete mass recovery at the 95
- 7 percent confidence level.
- 8 Q. And does that mean that the freon wasn't
- 9 reacting with anything else?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 Q. And if you could turn to page number -- Bates
- 12 numbered 2588.
- 13 A. Okay.
- 14 Q. And does this page summarize the results of the
- 15 study in the search for phosgene?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Does it note, "No phosgene has been found in the
- 18 mainstream smoke from Freon 11-containing cigarettes"
- 19 down in the middle of the paragraph?
- 20 A. Yes. And I believe that was by three
- 21 laboratories.
- 22 Q. And that's even with testing the cigarettes in
- the 50- to 80-microgram range?
- 24 A. That's right.
- Q. Now if you could turn in a little farther to --STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 it looks like 2594.
- 2 A. Okay.
- 3 Q. And is that a chart showing the effects of
- 4 adding expanded tobacco to the blend of a cigarette?
- 5 A. Yes, it is. On -- on the X axis we have the
- 6 percent expanded incorporated into a tobacco blend 7 going from zero to a hundred percent; on the Y axis
- 8 we have the level or yield of a variety of smoke --

- 9 or tar or smoke components.
- 10 Q. And does it show that by using expanded tobacco,
- 11 tar decreases?
- 12 A. What it shows is that -- that there's a major
- 13 reduction in the tar yield or tar delivery as one
- 14 increases the expanded tobacco in the blend, holding
- 15 all other cigarette construction variables constant.
- 16 It also shows the nicotine has a -- an almost
- 17 parallel reduction, carbon monoxide is also reduced,
- 18 and benz -- benzpyrene is also reduced pretty much in
- 19 parallel to the reduction of tar.
- 20 Q. And just to summarize, there were a series of
- 21 animal inhalation experiments done?
- 22 A. That's correct. A number.
- 23 Q. And they were done at the 50-microgram level?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. And no differences were shown between freon G13  $$\operatorname{STIREWALT}$  & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 tobacco and other tobacco?
- 2 A. That's correct.
- ${\tt 3}\,{\tt Q}\,.\,$  And was the Reynolds reconstituted paper sheet
- 4 process -- strike that.
- Was the Reynolds expanded tobacco process
- 6 among -- included among the different types of
- 7 processes analyzed by the Surgeon General in 1979?
- 8 A. Yes, it was.
- 9 Q. That was that large chart that had expanded
- 10 tobacco?
- 11 A. That was a very big chart, yes.
- 12 Q. And various companies had expanded tobacco at
- 13 that time?
- 14 A. That's right.
- 15 Q. Now you were asked some questions about the
- 16 National Cancer Institute's less-hazardous cigarette
- 17 project.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. I think that 1976 report that's in evidence,
- 20 GJ00277A, should be at tab D.
- 21 A. Okay.
- 22 Q. And could you turn --
- Now that was a program that was abandoned by the
- 24 federal government in 1978?
- 25 A. The NCI Tobacco Working Group program was STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 abandoned in approximately 1978 by the -- by the U.S.
- 2 government.
- 3 Q. Could you turn to page 34 of that exhibit.
- 4 A. Okay.
- Q. Does that discuss there a series of inhalation
- 6 experiments that were being conducted?
- 7 A. Yes, it does.
- 8 Q. Now after that program was abandoned by the
- 9 National Cancer Institute, were the results of any of
- 10 those studies ever published by the National Cancer
- 11 Institute?
- 12 A. Not to my knowledge. I don't believe these were
- 13 published.

- Q. Now the --
- 15 Turn to Exhibit 10485, if you would, in the
- plaintiffs' binder. The one with the numbers on it. 16
- 17 A. Okay. Okay.
- Q. And this is a document that you were shown dated
- 19 May 1973. Do you remember that?
- 20
- A. Yes.
  Q. And you were asked some questions about 21
- 22 President Nixon and read some information here about
- 23 a series of politicians and things like that?
- 24 A. Right.
- Q. Were you asked any questions about the opinion 25 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- of the head of the National Cancer Institute with 1
- respect to the less-hazardous cigarette program?
- A. Out of this document?
- 4 Q. Yes.
- I don't recall that at all, sir. 5 Α.
- 6 Q. Could you turn to page six.
- Α. 7 Okay.
- 8 Q. And I'd like to refer you to right here in the
- 9 second paragraph in paragraph 11, "Rauscher, as
- 10 Director of the National Cancer Institute, is
- 11 preparing national cancer plan, and since this will
- call for vastly increased expenditure on cancer 12
- research, it has to be submitted for review by the 13
- Office of Management and Budget. The approval of
- 15 Gori's research proposals by the Ad Hoc Committee on
- Smoking and Health, and later by the National Cancer 16
- 17 Advisory Board, presumably means only that these
- proposals (or those that relate to cancer) will be
- included in Rauscher's national cancer plan." 19
- 20 I want you to go down to paragraph 12 now. And
- 21 speaking of the head of the National Cancer
- Institute, it says, "Rauscher himself looks forward 22
- 23 to a 'safer' cigarette. Speaking recently at the
- 24 26th annual dinner of the James Ewing Society at the
- 25 University of Louisville, Kentucky, Rauscher said STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- that a much less hazardous cigarette should be on the 1
- market within five years. 'This cigarette probably
- will be made from tobacco which has been modified.
- There may be a different fertilizer used to grow the 4
- 5 tobacco plant, and some chemicals now in the finished
- 6 product may be eliminated.'" Do you see that?
- 7 A. Yes, I do.
- 8 Q. Now it wasn't just Dr. Gori in this time period
- 9 who was interested in the less-hazardous cigarette
- 10 movement; was it?
- A. No. There were a number of scientists and a 11
- 12 variety of people.
- 13 Q. And Dr. Gori had been a long-time NCI employee;
- 14 had he not?
- 15 A. I believe so.
- Q. Did he believe that industry -- that is, the 16
- 17 tobacco industry -- and the government should
- 18 cooperate with respect to the less-hazardous

```
19
    cigarette movement?
20
             MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, I haven't objected
21
    on leading, but every question --
22
    I'm just going to object. Leading and
23
    suggestive.
24
              THE COURT: Counsel, you'll have to let the
25
    witness testify, please.
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10662
              MR. WEBER: All right.
1
    BY MR. WEBER:
 2.
        Do you know what Dr. Gori --
 3
 4
         From the readings of the Tobacco Working Group
 5
    materials, the formal minutes, the reports, et
    cetera, did Dr. Gori express in there whether the
 6
7
    tobacco industry should cooperate with the government
    and the government should cooperate with tobacco
9
    industry on safer, less -- less-hazardous cigarette
10
    issues?
              THE COURT: Counsel --
11
12
              MR. CIRESI: Objection, calls for hearsay,
13
    and it's leading.
14
              THE COURT: Counsel, you're leading your
15
    witness.
16
              MR. WEBER: Okay.
17
              THE COURT: You'll have to rephrase your
18
    question.
19
    BY MR. WEBER:
20
   Q. What do you know, if anything, from your review
21
    of the Tobacco Working Group documents, regarding Dr.
22
    Gori's attitude toward issues of cooperation between
    government and industry? What do you know about
23
24
    that?
25
    A. In -- in a large number of the minutes of
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    Tobacco Working Group there are clear references from
    Dr. Gori and some discussion about the -- the goals
 2.
    of -- of developing reduced-risk cigarettes and how
 3
 4
    industry, universities, including USDA, including Oak
    Ridge National Laboratory, the University of
 5
    Kentucky, and the industry need to work together to
 6
7
    accomplish this.
8
             MR. CIRESI: Objection, Your Honor, it's
9
    hearsay. Move to strike.
10
              THE COURT: Well it is hearsay, but I'll
11
    let it stand.
12
    BY MR. WEBER:
13 Q. I want to talk about the issue of mutagenicity
14
    for a moment.
15 A. Yes, sir.
16
    Q. There were a series of documents about RJR's
17
    doing Ames testing?
18
         Yes.
    Q. Why does RJR do Ames testing?
19
20
   A. Well it's one biological assay that we use as a
21
   screening tool. We have a number of biological
22 assays that have different end points. We also
23 talked this morning about a variety of genotoxicity
```

```
tests. There was one document that I was asked about
2.4
    that described several, including Ames tests. But
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
```

certainly Ames testing is a screening test, not 1 really definitive.

3 What we do at Reynolds is we conduct a number of 4 different types of biological tests as well as chemical tests. We pull all the information together 5 to make judgments about -- and -- and come to some 6 conclusion on the bulk of the evidence because no one 7 biological test, to my understanding, is really 8 9 definitive.

- 10 Q. Now does reaction on the Ames test equate to carcinogenic potential? 11
- 12 A. No, it doesn't. There are really two different 13 tests. Ames mutagenicity measures changes in genetic
- 14 material, as we talked about this morning. Mouse
- skin-painting tumorigenicity, of course, is -- is 15
- actually long-term exposure on mouse skin to 16
- 17 cigarette smoke condensate and then seeing the
- 18 development of tumors at those high concentrations of
- 19 exposure. There really are two different measures,
- 20 and in many cases, but not always, the -- the results
- of those -- those two assays sometimes go in opposite 21
- directions, sometimes they move together with certain 22
- 23 changes in cigarette design, and both may go down.
- 24 But from the Tobacco Working Group, the NCI,
- 25 National Cancer Institute Tobacco Working Group, STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10665

- there were a number of design changes that showed 1 reduction in mouse skin-painting tumorigenicity but also showed an increase in Ames mutagenicity. So 3 some of these biological tests go in different 4 5 directions, and biologists and toxicologists really need to look at all the evidence together from a 6 7 variety of different tests.
- One example where there was that crossover was 8 in fact air-diluted filters. Air dilution does increase Ames -- specific Ames mutagenic activity on 10 11 a per milligram basis, not on a per cigarette basis as I've already said this morning. But on a per 12 13 milligram basis it does increase the Ames mutagenic 14 activity, but the mouse skin-painting results from
- 15 the NCI TWG research went down. 16 Q. Now another question, series of questions you
- 17 were asked were a series asked of -- relating to
- 18 statements in the 1981 Surgeon General's report about
- 19 cigarette ingredients and the possible effects of
- 20 whether those ingredients had altered tar. Do you
- 21 remember that?
- 22 A. Right, I do remember that.
- And there were quotes about the need for 23
- research with respect to ingredients? 24
- 25 A. Yes.

9

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. Does RJR do research on its ingredients?
- 2 A. Yes, we do extensive research on ingredients.
- 3 Q. Now with respect to the 1981 Surgeon General's
- 4 report, did Mr. Ciresi show you the statement in the
- 5 1981 Surgeon General's report that dealt specifically
- 6 with the issue of comparing tar from older cigarettes
- 7 to tar from more modern cigarettes?
- 8 A. No, sir, we did not look at that.
- 9 Q. Would a comparison of that type be of relevance
- 10 in determining whether or not the tar had changed?
- 11 A. I think it's directly -- directly relevant.
- 12 Q. Could you turn to the 1981 Surgeon General's
- 13 report at page 18.
- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 Q. And does that say down at the bottom, in
- 16 paragraph number eight, "The 'tar' condensate -- The
- 'tar' content of smoke condensate of today's
- 18 cigarette is less tumorigenic to mouse skin than that
- 19 of cigarettes of 30 years ago. Levels of the
- 20 carcinogen benzpyrene are lower in the smoke of
- 21 today's cigarettes than in that of cigarettes of 30
- 22 years ago. Flavor additives used in lower 'tar' and
- 23 nicotine cigarettes produce traces of mutagenic
- 24 compounds."
- 25 Is that what the Surgeon General said with STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 respect to comparing tar from the former type of
- 2 cigarette to tar from the modern cigarette?
- 3 A. Yes, the Surgeon General did say that.
- Q. Now on the FTC test method, let -- let me ask
- 5 you this: Is that the FTC test method or is that an
- 6 R. J. Reynolds test method?
- 7 A. The FTC established the FTC test method.
- 8 Q. Wasn't the tobacco industry.
- 9 A. The tobacco industry provided some information,
- 10 and the FTC, of course, looked at the published
- 11 literature. There was some information about how to
- 12 construct smoking machines that was, of course,
- 13 provided to the FTC, there was some cooperation at
- 14 that time. But the FTC defined what the FTC test
- 15 method would be, should be, and then they established
- 16 that.
- 17 Q. What did R. J. Reynolds have to say to the FTC
- 18 at the time it adopted its test method?
- 19 A. R. J. -- R. J. Reynolds did inform FTC at the
- 20 time that the machine laboratory smoking method would
- 21 not reflect what any individual smoker would get.
- 22 Q. And as you understand that test, what's the
- 23 purpose of it? Is it supposed to show what any
- 24 individual smoker will get?
- 25 A. The FTC has made it very clear. At the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- introduction of the FTC test method in 1967, the FTC commissioner said that this method was never intended
- 3 to represent what any individual smoker gets, it was
- 4 intended to provide a comparison for smokers to make

- choices in the marketplace. FTC commissioners at
- various points since 1967 have reaffirmed that. 6
- Q. And is that the same position that we -- that 7
- 8 you explained to the ladies and gentlemen of the jury
- from the Froggatt information in England in 1988 with 9
- respect to standard testing? 10
- 11 A. Yes.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor -- excuse me. 12
- 13 Again, he's leading, he's calling for hearsay.
- THE COURT: Sustained. 14
- BY MR. WEBER: 15
- Q. With respect to the 1988 report of the -- of 16
- 17 Britain's Independent Committee on Smoking and Health
- 18 that's in evidence from the Froggatt Committee, can
- 19 you compare the position the Froggatt Committee took
- 2.0 on standardized testing to the one you just
- 21 expressed?
- 22 A. Froggatt's --
- 23 MR. CIRESI: Excuse me, doctor. Excuse me.
- 24 It's irrelevant what the Froggatt Committee did in
- 25 England.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10669

- 1 THE COURT: He can answer.
- Peter -- Peter Froggatt and his Independent 2
- scientific Commission on Smoking and Health did make 3
- a number of statements in the '88 report that made it
- 5 clear that -- that laboratory machine smoking cannot
- and is not intended to represent what smokers 6
- actually get. 7
- 8 Q. Can you turn to page 49 of the '81 report, and I
- want to ask you this question. Mr. Ciresi asked you 9
- about smoking machines that mimic human smoking. Do 10
- you remember that? 11
- 12 A. Yes.
- And how Reynolds was, I think, in 1983, doing 13 Ο.
- some work with such machines? 14
- 15 A. That's right, with what we call a human mimic
- smoking machine.
- 17 Q. All right. Could you turn to page 49, and I
- 18 want to read you this --
- 19 A. All right.
- 2.0 Q. -- from the Surgeon General's report in 1981.
- 21 A. Okay. I'm there.
- 22 "Cigarette smoking-machines can be designed, Q.
- 23 however, to control puff volume, frequency of
- 24 puffing, duration of puff, the profile of puff
- pressure over time, butt length, position of 25

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953

REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10670

cigarette during and between puffs (e.g., horizontal

- or vertical) and restricted or free smoking between
- puffs (i.e., whether the butt end is closed or open). 3
- The puff volume can be measured in terms of the air
- entering the cigarette or the air plus combustion 5
- gases leaving the cigarette. Smoking machines could 6

nature of the puffs during the course of smoking a

- 7 be designed to change the puff frequency and the
- single cigarette." Do you see that?

- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Does that refer to the type of machine that was
- 12 referenced earlier?
- 13 A. Certainly does.
- 14 Q. Then it goes on to say "Human smoking patterns
- 15 are diverse and span a wide range from one individual
- 16 to another." Do you see that?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And is that consistent or inconsistent with the
- 19 point you've expressed a number of times today?
- 20 A. Well it's completely consistent.
- 21 Q. Now there were some questions asked about
- 22 compensation. Do you remember that?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And on page 113, I'll show this to you, just
- 25 want to refer to it quickly, of the National Cancer STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Institute's FTC report, Mr. Ciresi asked you a couple
- 2 questions. I'll get that out. Do you remember he
- 3 asked you some questions about the article by
- 4 Henningfield and Smith?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. And do you remember he read right through this
- 7 area in this paragraph and asked -- read this
- 8 sentence that begins "Cigarette smoking behavior is
- 9 influenced by nicotine dose" --
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11  $\,$  Q. -- "and smokers tend to maintain nicotine intake
- 12 within an upper and lower boundary."
- 13 A. Right.
- 14 Q. Did he read the word Kozlowski, did he read the
- 15 cite to Kozlowski?
- 16 A. I don't recall him reading the cite to
- 17 Kozlowski. I think I may have mentioned it in -- in
- 18 an answer to that question or maybe to a later
- 19 question.
- 20 Q. You mentioned Kozlowski; correct?
- 21 A. That's -- that's correct.
- 22 Q. Could you turn to tab G, which is GK000555, and
- 23 that's the in evidence -- that's the report of
- 24 Canada's Expert Committee on Cigarette Modification.
- 25 A. Okay, I'm there.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Q. Now could you turn to page 56, please.
- 2 A. Okay.
- 3 Q. And is --
- 4 On 56, is there a presentation by Dr. Kozlowski?
- 5 A. There is. Dr. Lynn Kozlowski gave a
- 6 presentation at Canada's Expert Committee on -- in
- 7 the -- in the area of smoking behavior and
- 8 compensation.
- 9 Q. Now Dr. Kozlowski believes that -- strongly --
- 10 that cigarette smoking is addictive; doesn't he?
- 11 A. Absolutely.
- 12 Q. Now --
- 13 And did Dr. Kozlowski prepare for the Canadian
- 14 Expert Committee on Cigarette Modification a chart

- 15 about compensation?
- 16 A. I'm sorry. Can you ask that question again?
- 17 Q. Did he prepare a chart about compensation for
- 18 this committee?
- 19 A. He did, and it's included in the expert report.
- 20 Q. Is that what is on the screen right now?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. Now if you would look at .7 milligrams of
- 23 nicotine, where I've drawn that line. All right?
- 24 A. Right.
- 25 Q. To 1.2 milligrams of nicotine where I've drawn STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 that other line. Do you see that?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. What percentage of the U.S. cigarette market by
- 4 volume, roughly, is in that .7 to 1.2?
- 5 A. I can give you an estimate because that's in the
- 6 full flavor low tar range. The full flavor low tar
- 7 range in fact is the largest range in the U.S. market
- 8 with -- the largest category in the U.S. market, and
- 9 it's somewhere in the neighborhood of around 40 to 45
- 10 percent of the U.S. market, I believe.
- 11 Q. And in that area of the market, according to Dr.
- 12 Kozlowski's chart, compensation behavior would go
- 13 from a maximum of about 40 percent, roughly, almost
- 14 to baseline; is that what that shows?
- 15 A. Dr. Kozlowski's chart would show that over that
- 16 range of nicotine yield from cigarettes, compensation
- 17 would be maximum about 40 percent and would decline
- down to about zero at 1.2 milligrams nicotine
- 19 delivery.
- 20 Q. And at the bottom of this chart, I want to show
- 21 some language from Dr. Kozlowski to the Canadian
- 22 Expert Committee, says, "The line in the above figure
- 23 indicates the extent of compensation. When you get
- 24 to lower nicotine yields, there is evidence for
- 25 greater compensation. The evidence does not suggest STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 a 100 percent compensation at any level." Do you see
- 2 that?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And is that consistent with what you -- the
- 5 testimony you've given over the past few days?
- 6 A. Yes, it is consistent with what I said several
- 7 times.
- 8 Q. Now I want to refer you to Exhibit 13139.
- 9 A. Is that in plaintiffs' book?
- 10 Q. Yes.
- 11 A. Okay.
- 12 Q. And is that a document that Mr. Ciresi asked you
- 13 some questions about earlier?
- 14 A. Yes. I was asked some questions about this
- 15 document.
- 16 Q. And if I remember, were you asked questions
- 17 about the part of the memorandum that talked about an
- 18 argument that could be constructed?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.

- 20 Q. And that said you could argue that ULT
- 21 advertising is misleading?
- 22 A. That was --
- 23 Q. Was that the area he was asking you about?
- 24 A. That was the area of the question.
- Q. Did he ask you about the conclusions at the last STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 page?
- A. I don't recall a question on the conclusions of
- 3 the last page.
- 4 Q. That would be 8016. It's the last page of --
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. -- that series of text.
- 7 A. I'm there.
- 8 Q. Okay. Does that say, "The results of both these
- 9 studies are consistent with the propositions that:
- 10 "Smokers of low yield cigarettes adjust their
- smoking behavior to obtain some desired level of
- 12 nicotine and therefore concomitantly increase their
- 13 tar intake."
- 14 Then it goes on, "The somewhat lower
- 15 tar-to-nicotine ratio of low yield cigarettes insures
- 16 a lower tar intake in a smoker who switches to lower
- 17 tar cigarettes even if he adjusts his smoking
- 18 maneuver to obtain more nicotine." Is that what that
- 19 says?
- 20 A. Well that's what it says. You -- you changed
- 21 "behavior "-- or you changed the first "maneuver" in
- 22 the first line to the word "behavior."
- 23 Q. Oh, I'm sorry.
- 24 A. Other than that you read it accurately.
- Q. Okay. Now you were also asked some questions STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 about DrRussell --
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. -- and what his current views were, what his
- 4 views were over the years?
- 5 A. Right.
- 6 Q. Remember that?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Could you turn to tab N. I'm sorry, that's
- 9 AZ001024.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11  $\,$  Q. And is that a reprint from Rehabilitation of
- 12 articles from the Second European Council, Smoking
- and Society in 1979?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And on --
- Does it have Dr. Russell's remarks or article at
- 17 page 41 and 42?
- 18 A. It does, at the bottom of 41, continuing on
- 19 through 42.
- 20 Q. And is this a document that you rely on with
- 21 respect to cigarette design issues --
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. -- as regards the Russell hypothesis that you've
- 24 spoken about a number of times on both direct and

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10677

- 1 A. Exactly.
- 2 MR. WEBER: Your Honor, I'd move AZ001024
- 3 under 803(16).
- 4 MR. CIRESI: I have no objection, Your
- 5 Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: Court will receive AZ001024.
- 7 BY MR. WEBER:
- 8 Q. And here doctor, let's start at the bottom of
- 9 this page, see what Dr. Russell has to say. "There
- 10 is no question that the best way to prevent diseases
- 11 due to smoking is to prevent people from smoking,
- 12 preferably by never starting but failing this by
- 13 giving it up as early as possible. Unfortunately,
- 14 for many complex reasons, this ideal goal is a long
- 14 for many complex reasons, this ideal goal is a long
- 15 way off. For the past 25 years all kinds of
- 16 anti-smoking measures have been tried campaigns on
- 17 radio, television and in newspapers; education
- 18 programmes in schools; treatment clinics.
- 19 Advertising of cigarettes has been banned on
- 20 television in some countries and banned altogether in
- 21 others. Health warnings have been printed on
- 22 cigarette packets, and most countries have imposed
- 23 restrictions on smoking in certain public places.
- 24 All this has achieved very little. 19 million people
- 25 in Britain still smoke. Almost 60 million Americans STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10678

- 1 still smoke.
- 2 "What is to be done? I think we need a new approach. It is not simply enough -- it is not

4 enough simply to continue to use the same old

5 anti-smoking campaigns, even if they are intensified 6 and better coordinated. I think we should put more

7 effort into the development and promotion of safer 8 cigarettes, and give this high priority.

9 "Why has the anti-smoking approach failed?

- 10 Because smoking is such a powerful addiction. Why is
- 11 it so addictive? There are many factors but the
- 12 prime factor is nicotine, and the modern cigarette is
- 13 a highly efficient device for getting nicotine into
- 14 the brain. Most cigarettes are in essence
- 15 nicotine -- most smokers are in essence nicotine
- 16 addicts."
- 17 And that's been Dr. Russell's position for 18 years; correct?
- 19 A. That's correct.
- 20 Q. Then he goes on, "At the risk of being hounded
- 21 out of the conference I am going to suggest that over
- 22 the past 20 years the tobacco industry may have
- 23 achieved more in reducing smoking-rerelated disease
- 24 than we have. This is because they have focused
- 25 their efforts on making cigarettes safer. There have STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

```
been 3 very important changes in the design of
 1
    cigarettes."
 2.
         The switch to filters is the first one he
 3
 4 mentions; the use of reconstituted sheet and other
    changes in processing he mentions in two, and says
 5
    it's reduced the carcinogenicity of the tar weight
 6
    for weight so that the same amount of tar is now less
7
    harmful than it was 20 years ago; and then he refers
 8
    to ventilated filters; is that correct?
9
10 A.
         That's correct.
    Q. Then he goes down at the bottom to the Russell
11
    hypothesis. Remember Mr. Ciresi asked you whether
12
    Russell recommended low tar/low nicotine cigarettes?
13
14
    A. Yes, sir, I remember that.
        Doesn't he say here, "A better approach may be
15
    Q.
16
    to develop low-tar, medium-nicotine cigarettes?"
17
    A. That's correct.
18
    Q. Then he goes on several sentences later to say,
19
    "There is not much sense in a safer cigarette which
20
   no one will smoke; " is that right?
21
    A. That's correct.
        Now did Dr. Russell express that opinion a
22
    Q.
2.3
    number of times after that point?
24 A. Yes.
25 Q. Did Dr. Russell --
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
 1
         What was his opinion with respect to Premier?
        Ah --
 2.
    Α.
 3
              MR. CIRESI: Objection, Your Honor, calls
    for hearsay.
 4
 5
              THE COURT: Sustained.
    BY MR. WEBER:
 6
7
    Q. Could you turn to tab J.
 8
    Α.
    Q. That's Trial Exhibit 13217.
9
10
    A. Okay.
              MR. WEBER: That was not designated, Your
11
12 Honor. It's one of plaintiffs' trial exhibits in
    response to the issues that arose. I want to hand
13
14
    one to Mr. Ciresi.
             MR. CIRESI: When did the issue arise,
15
16
    yesterday?
17
              MR. WEBER: This issue?
18
              MR. CIRESI: Yes.
19
              MR. WEBER: I got this this morning.
              MR. CIRESI: No. When did the issue arise?
20
21
              MR. WEBER: Well the -- it arose yesterday
22
    with Dr. Russell.
              MR. CIRESI: Then we should have gotten
23
24 notice last night if they intended to use this, Your
25
    Honor. I'm not going to object, but the rule is is
                  STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
    that if it comes in the day before, you give the
 1
 2
    notice the next night, not the day that you're going
 3 to use it.
              THE COURT: That is the rule, counsel, but
 5 go ahead.
```

```
6
              MR. CIRESI: If I may look at it, Your
7
    Honor.
   BY MR. WEBER:
8
9
   Q. Is Exhibit 13217 a letter from the files of R.
10 J. Reynolds that was sent to it by Dr. Russell?
11
    A. Yes, it is. It was a letter from Dr. Mike
    Russell to Dr. Carl Ehmann.
12
13
              MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, this is a document
    that they objected to on foundation. We're going to
14
15
    object to it on hearsay grounds.
              MR. WEBER: My only response on the hearsay
16
    issue, Your Honor, is --
17
              THE COURT: Well address the foundation
18
19
   first, counsel.
              MR. WEBER: Well I -- if it was -- if --
20
21
         Was there foundation objection?
22
              MR. CIRESI: Yes, sir.
23
              MR. WEBER: All right. I withdraw the
24 proffer, Your Honor.
25 BY MR. WEBER:
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10682
         Now do you remember some questions being asked
 1
    Q.
    to you about whether or not there should have been
    epidemiologic studies done before the Vantage
 3
    cigarette went out on the market?
    A. I remember questions along those lines.
 5
        Now when did a filter go on Winston?
 6
    Ο.
 7
         Winston was first introduced in 1954 with a
    Α.
    filter.
 8
9 Q. And if Reynolds had waited 10, 20, 30 years for
10 epidemiologic studies before it went to filter -- put
    the filter on, would consumers have had a choice to
11
12
     smoke filters in the meantime?
              MR. CIRESI: Objection, it's irrelevant.
13
              THE COURT: He can answer it.
14
    A. Well first of all in answering your question,
15
16 it's hard for me to imagine doing an epidemiological
17
    test in 10 years on these chronic diseases --
18
    diseases.
              MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, I'm going to
19
20
    object to the non-responsive answer.
21
              THE COURT: It is non-responsive to the
22
   question.
    BY MR. WEBER:
23
24
    Q. If it had taken 10, 20, 30 years to do
25
    epidemiologic studies before filters were put on,
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                   10683
 1
    would that have meant that non-filter cigarettes
    stayed a larger percentage of market for a longer
 3
    time?
              MR. CIRESI: Objection, leading and
 4
 5
    suggestive, Your Honor.
              THE COURT: That is leading, but I'll allow
 6
 7
    it.
        Yes. If those epidemiological studies were
 8
 9 conducted before filters were placed on cigarettes,
10 then there would have been a delay of 10, 20, 30
```

- years, how many ever years it took to do that
- 12 epidemiological study, before they were introduced in
- 13 the market, so non-filters would have -- would have
- 14 stayed the predominant cigarettes in the market.
- Q. Was that very issue discussed in the expert 15
- 16 report of Canada's Expert Committee on cigarette
- 17 design?
- 18 Α. Yes, it was.
- Q. And what was the conclusion? 19
- A. The conclusion was that -- that there was major 20
- progress in implementing those filtered products in 21
- the marketplace, and the epidemiology has shown
- reduction between filtered cigarettes and 2.3
- non-filtered cigarettes, reduction in lung cancer 24
- 25 risk.

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- Now could you turn back to the Canadian report,
- GK000555. 2
- A. What tab is that? I'm sorry. 3
- 4 Q. G.
- 5 A. Okay. Okay.
- 6 Q. And turn to page 17, please. And is that the
- 7 part of the presentation by Dr. Petitti?
- 8 A. Yes, that is the presentation -- this is a
- 9 summary of the presentation by Dr. Petitti.
- Q. And has Dr. Petitti had a role in Surgeon 10
- 11 General reports?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Now on the issue of the effect of lower delivery 13
- 14 cigarettes, let me read this, second paragraph. "The
- data fairly consistently show that for long-term
- non-filter versus long-term filter cigarette smokers, 16
- 17 there is a reduction in risk of lung cancer. The
- 18 best study, looking not at filter versus non-filter,
- but at high, medium and low tar cigarettes for lung 19
- 20 cancer is the Hammond study. For low yield
- 21 cigarettes there is perhaps as much as a 20 percent
- 22 reduction in risk. These data are fairly consistent
- 23 across studies, across time lines and across
- settings. I believe that these data, taken from 24
- 25 cohort and case-control studies are the most relevant STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10685

to the question of what are the health effects of low yield cigarettes."

3 Then she goes on, "Subsequent studies, including 4

one of my own studies," this paragraph here, "have 5 compared low tar, low yield, with high yield

6 cigarettes where 'yield' is defined as a combination

of tar and nicotine, since the number of people who

7 8 smoke high tar/low nicotine is so small you can't

separate those effects. And here you would again 9

- conclude there is very little difference from the 10
- body of literature -- there is very little evidence 11
- 12 from the body of literature that there is any
- 13 reduction in the risk of cardiovascular disease from
- 14 smoking low yield cigarettes."
- 15 And the cardiovascular disease evidence is

- 16 different from the lung cancer evidence; is it not?
- 17 A. Certainly is.
- 18 Q. Now, could you turn to page 62 -- well strike
- 19 that.
- Now what year was this when the Canadian Expert
- 21 Committee met?
- 22 A. This was 1996.
- 23 Q. Could you turn to Exhibit 12505. And is that
- 24 the -- a September 8, 1980 document of Dr. Alan
- 25 Rodgman that correlates -- that talked about how STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 Winston pH had achieved parity with Marlboro pH in
- 2 1980?
- 3 A. Yes, that is the Alan Rodgman memo to Dr. Morse
- 4 that discussed that.
- 5 Q. And do you remember Mr. Ciresi showed you some
- 6 of the charts on that one --
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. -- that showed that --
- 9 These haven't shown up very well on here for
- 10 anyone, but just to refresh everyone, those charts
- 11 showed that the pH of each was 6.4?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Now with respect to the data the year --
- 14 That's a 1980 memorandum; correct?
- 15 A. It's 1980.
- 16 Q. With respect to 1980, did you go back and look
- 17 at the pH testing data points for Winston?
- 18 A. I did. A while back I went back to the
- 19 competitive brands database and checked the pH data
- that was available for Winston in the year 1980.
- 21 Q. And what was the highest registered pH on any of
- the tests during 1980?
- MR. CIRESI: Objection, no foundation.
- 24 THE COURT: Okay. You'll have to lay
- 25 foundation.

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 BY MR. WEBER:
- 2 Q. Did you go back, as you just said, doctor, and
- 3 review the data that was created at the time in -- in
- 4 1980 testing the pH of the Winston cigarette?
- 5 A. Yes, sir, I did.
- 6 Q. And you reviewed that yourself.
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Was that --
- 9 Was that one of the years you reviewed
- 10 specifically?
- 11 A. That's one of the years I reviewed specifically.
- 12 There were others.
- 13 Q. For Winston in particular.
- 14 A. For Winston.
- 15 Q. What was the highest registered pH for Winston
- 16 in 1980?
- 17 MR. CIRESI: There's still no foundation,
- 18 Your Honor. We don't know which documents. Was it
- 19 an average? I have no idea what -- what foundation
- 20 he's using to say he remembers something from 1994.

```
21
              MR. WEBER: Your Honor, he just -- I said
22
   he -- if I might.
23
              THE COURT: Go ahead.
24
              MR. WEBER: He said he looked at the data,
    at the data that was collected in 1980.
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                    10688
 1
              THE COURT: Do we know what data we're
 2
    talking about?
              MR. WEBER: Yeah. He said the
 3
    competitive -- what -- what was the word you used,
 4
 5
    sir?
 6
              THE WITNESS: Competitive brands database.
7
              MR. WEBER: The competitive brands
    database. He reviewed the data. And I asked him
8
    what the highest was, not what the average was, and
9
    I'll get to that.
10
11
              MR. CIRESI: I object on best evidence.
12
    Best evidence is the documents themselves.
              THE COURT: Is this the Black Book?
13
              MR. WEBER: Well it's among --
14
15
         It's data that was in the -- also in a Black
16
    Book and also elsewhere. It's data that's on those
17
              THE COURT: All right. Go ahead.
18
   BY MR. WEBER:
19
    Q. What was the highest pH in the year of 1980 from
2.0
2.1
    Winston on the test results?
22
         The highest pH reported for Winston in 1980 was
    Α.
23
    6.4.
24
    Q. What was the average, if you averaged all of the
    different measurements for 1980 that were recorded?
25
                   STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
     P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
          REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND
                                                    10689
    A. For all the data recorded in 1980 under the
 1
    competitive brands program, the average was 6.1.
    Q. Now I want you to --
         So if I understand it, then, the data point
 4
    referenced in Dr. Rodgman's data was the highest
 5
 6
    reported during the year?
              MR. CIRESI: Well objection, Your Honor,
7
8
    that's leading, it's suggestive.
9
              MR. WEBER: What --
10
              MR. CIRESI: There's no foundation for that
11
    statement.
12
              THE COURT: It is --
              MR. CIRESI: And all we have is this
13
14
    witness's testimony regarding a document that they
15
    have not produced in court today.
16
              MR. WEBER: Well that's not true, Your
17
    Honor, those documents have been produced.
18
              THE COURT: Can we refer to them then? Can
19
    we -- can you give me the number?
              MR. WEBER: Well I don't have the documents
20
    as exhibits. They've been produced.
21
22
              MR. CIRESI: I said "in court today."
23
              MR. WEBER: Oh, I'm sorry. Then I
24 misheard.
25
    BY MR. WEBER:
```

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10690

- 1 Q. Now let's talk about the pH method for a moment.
- 2 Is there one method that was used during the period
- B when Reynolds was doing its competitive brand
- 4 analysis more regularly than the others?
- 5 A. The method that's been used most often for the
- 6 longest period of time throughout the competitive
- 7 brand analysis program was what we call the -- the
- 8 water trap method.

10

- 9 Q. Now did the water trap method --
  - MR. CIRESI: Excuse me, counsel. I'm
- 11 sorry. But Your Honor, he testified he didn't know
- 12 which ones were used for which tests on examination.
- 13 I'm going to object to this as no foundation.

14 THE COURT: Sustained.

- MR. WEBER: Your Honor, his testimony was
- 16 he didn't know for any one data point what test was
- 17 used, and he didn't. I'm just having him describe
- 18 the tests now. I'm not going to relate it to any
- 19 specific data point.
- 20 MR. CIRESI: And he doesn't know which one
- 21 was used for which test. I asked him specifically
- the data points and every test in the data point.
- 23 THE COURT: Okay. He can testify as to
- 24 which tests are there and available, certainly cannot
- 25 testify as to which tests were used for which data STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10691

- 1 point.
- 2 MR. WEBER: Exactly.
- 3 THE COURT: But I don't think that question 4 required that.
- 5 MR. WEBER: Right. I didn't mean it --
- 6 mean it to, Your Honor. Thank you.
- 7 THE COURT: Okay. Go ahead.
- 8 BY MR. WEBER:
- 9 Q. Now could you explain the method -- that method 10 for testing pH that you just referred to.
- 11 A. Yes. The method, water trap method, is actually
- 12 quite simple. We have looked -- or used other
- 13 methods in the past, but the water trap method was
- 14 the one we've used for the longest period of time.
- 15 Essentially in that method a smoking machine
- 16 will take a puff on a cigarette, take all puffs on
- 17 the cigarette, and instead of having a Cambridge
- 18 filter pad that traps the particulates, the whole
- 19 smoke, both the particulates and the gas phase, are
- 20 sent directly into a glass impinger trap that's
- 21 filled with water. The impinger trap is -- is
- 22 essentially a long glass tube. It has a center tube
- 23 down the -- down -- well tube down the center all the
- 24 way to the bottom. The smoke goes down that tube and
- 25 then bubbles out in small bubbles into the water STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10692

1 solution. As the bubbles come up through the water

solution, tar and nicotine are very, very efficiently trapped by that water solution. 3 We've also conducted control experiments where 4 5 we put traps on the outlet of that little impinger to make sure we trap all the nicotine, and in fact we 6 7 find all the nicotine -- virtually all the nicotine is trapped in that water trap. 8 9 Q. So it's not just the particulate matter that's tested in that; is that correct? 10 11 A. It's not just the particulate matter, it's both 12 the particulate and the gas phase that's soluble in water. And it turns out that nicotine is extremely soluble in water under those conditions of -- of 14 15 bubbling. 16 And then once that solution has the whole smoke 17 in it, then we take that liquid and place a pH electrode into it and measure the pH reading. So 18 19 that's simply the method -- the method. 20 Q. Now what does the data show, based on the R. J. 21 Reynolds testing that we showed the ladies and 22 gentlemen of the jury the other day, with respect to pH of Reynolds cigarettes over time, let's say from the late '70s up to 1994? Has there been a 25 consistent increase --STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10693 MR. CIRESI: Well objection, Your Honor, 1 2 there's no foundation, and it's leading. THE COURT: It is leading, counsel. 3 4 Based on --There have been a number of questions about pH. 5 6 7 Q. Based on the data that you presented to the ladies and gentlemen of the jury the other day, 8 9 what's your observation as to whether Reynolds -what Reynolds has done to the average pH of its 10 11 cigarettes over time? 12 MR. CIRESI: Objection, no foundation. 13 THE COURT: Sustained. 14 Q. Could you turn to tab 98, which is GK100345. 15 Α. 16 Ο. And is that the Rickert report for the state of 17 Massachusetts? 18 A. It is Rickert's report from Labstat, 19 Incorporated to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. 20 Q. And that was the report that reported pH for a number of different brands that they bought on the 21 22 market? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. And I turned the flip chart back to the page it 25 was on because this was the source, if you'll STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 REDIRECT EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND remember, for the Camel Filter pH number for 1997 of 5.998. Remember that? 2 A. Yes, I do. 3 Q. And we wrote that here. Do you remember? 4

Q. And then there was also a 6.19 for Camel Filter

http://legacy.library.ucsf.@du/tie/lhn@5a00/pdfindustrydocuments.ucsf.edu/docs/tfhd0001

A. Right.

- 7 that came from 1974. See that here, Dr. Townsend? A. Right. I remember that. 8 Q. All right. So has the pH of Camel Filter 9 10 decreased over the past 20 years on average? MR. CIRESI: Again, Your Honor, there's no 11 12 foundation for that, and it's also leading and suggestive. It doesn't say what was going on over 13 the course of the years. 14 THE COURT: You'll have to lay more 15 16 foundation for that last question. BY MR. WEBER: 17 Q. Based upon the review of the data that you and your staff did and the charts you presented to the 19 20 ladies and gentlemen of the jury, and the data that's 21 now on the screen, the testing from the Department of Massachusetts -- for the Health Department of 22 23 Massachusetts, do you know whether or not the pH of 24 Reynolds cigarettes has on average increased, stayed 25 the same, decreased? STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND MR. CIRESI: No foundation, Your Honor. 1 2 It's the same question. 3 THE COURT: I'll allow that. I do know, and it's my conclusion that the pH 4 has not increased, it's remained about the same, 5 bounced around a little bit because there's some 6 7 variability both in the cigarettes and in the test 8 method, but overall the pH hasn't increased. 9 MR. WEBER: Okay. Thank you, doctor, I've 10 got no further questions. 11 RE-CROSS EXAMINATION 12 BY MR. CIRESI: 13 Q. Now doctor, can you go to Exhibit 11244. 14 Α. All right. Do you recall that's the B.A.T document 15 Ο. 16 regarding the Freon 11? 17 A. I recall this document. Q. And can you turn to page eight. 19 A. All right. Now you said that there was a specification of 20 Q. 21 five parts per million in the Reynolds reports? There's a maximum residue level of freon in 2.3 tobacco of five micrograms per cigarette. 24 Q. That's a specification; correct? 25 A. It is a maximum level -- maximum residue level STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND 10696 specification. 1 Q. And that relates to processed tobacco and not the final cigarettes; correct? It -- it is actually a maximum residue of five 4

  - 5 micrograms per cigarette.
  - 6 Q. Well let's see what B.A.T said about that. "It
  - must be emphasized that this level relates to 7
  - 8 processed" --
  - 9 A. Sir, excuse me. Where are you?
- 10 Q. Last page, right up -- paragraph eight under
- 11 "RESIDUE LEVELS ACHIEVED IN PRACTICE."

- 12 A. Okay. Do you see that?
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. "It must be emphasized that this level relates
- 15 to processed tobacco and not the final cigarettes.
- 16 Throughout the Reynolds' reports it is assumed that
- 17 the residual level of marketed cigarettes is 5 parts
- 18 per million." Do you see that?
- 19 A. Yes, I see that. And I think this first relates
- 20 back to the AGP, which is the Australian government
- 21 review of this, which relates to environmental
- 22 issues, I believe.
- 23 Q. We're talking about your five parts per million
- 24 here; correct, sir?
- 25 A. The five micrograms per cigarette, which, if the STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- tobacco rod weighed approximately a gram, would be
  five parts per million, is the maximum residue in the
- 3 cigarette.
- 4 Q. Well let's see what --
- 5 A. And that's -- and that's -- and that's what Dr.
- 6 Rodgman makes clear in his report.
- 7 Q. And here's what B.A.T found. "Various analyses
- 8 undertaken in GR&DC (March 1982 and January 1983) on
- 9 cigarettes manufactured from various types of tobacco
- 10 have indicated that substantially higher values may
- 11 be found in practice. In one instance, the mean
- values for different grades were 140" --
- 13 That would be about 28 times five; wouldn't it,
- 14 sir?
- 15 A. 140 would be about that.
- 16 Q. -- "100" --
- 17 That would be about 20 times the five; wouldn't
- 18 it?
- 19 A. Approximately, yes.
- 20 Q. -- "and 230" --
- 21 Which would be about 46 times the five parts per
- 22 million; correct?
- 23 A. Right.
- Q. And that's "even after ignoring high 'outlies'."
- Do you know what a high outlie is in a

STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 statistical analysis?
- 2 A. Sure.
- 3 Q. It means the high ones; correct?
- 4 A. It means there may be occasional points that are
- 5 higher or lower.
- 6 Q. And statistically there's not enough of them to
- 7 include those into a valid statistical analysis, so
- 8 you exclude them; correct?
- 9 A. If you do an appropriate statistical test that
- 10 concludes that you can throw those outliers away.
- 11 Q. And you have to do valid statistical tests to
- draw valid scientific conclusions; don't you, sir?

  A. Depends on what you're trying to do. To -- in
- 14 the case of the pH charts, for example, it's clear
- 15 that there's no upward trend looking at a number of
- 16 data that are averages of other data.

- 17 Q. I didn't ask you that.
- 18 A. If you make statistical assertions, then you
- 19 have to do the statistics.
- 20 Q. I didn't ask you that, sir.
- 21 A. Well you asked me about statistics. I was just
- 22 using an example.
- 23 MR. CIRESI: Let me ask you the question
- 24 again. Can you read it back, please, Mr. Stirewalt?
- 25 (Record read by the court reporter.)

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10699

- 1 A. I think --
- 2 Q. A valid scientific conclusion, that's what I
- 3 asked.
- 4 A. I think there are scientific -- or statistical
- 5 tests that need to be run to assert statistical
- 6 certainty.
- 7 Q. Thank you.
- 8 Now "In another examination the range of mean
- 9 value varied from 41 to 131 (average 82); " correct?
- 10 A. That's what it says.
- 11 Q. And the Reynolds plant had indicated that its
- 12 control over residual Freon 11 was poor; isn't that
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Now where do you see that?
- 15 Q. Why don't you turn to Exhibit 11449.
- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 Q. It's another BATCo document. Do you see that?
- 18 A. I see that.
- 19 Q. To Mr. T. G. Mitchell, Secretary of the Additive
- 20 Guidance Panel, from N. E. Willis?
- 21 A. I see that.
- 22 Q. Dated June 6, 1984; correct?
- 23 A. I see that.
- MR. CIRESI: Your Honor, we would move
- 25 Exhibit 11449.

## STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 MR. WEBER: No objection.
- 2 THE COURT: Court will receive 11449.
- 3 BY MR. CIRESI:
- 4 Q. Now sir, can you direct your attention to the
- 5 last sentence in the first paragraph there.
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. "Our recent experience with G13 expanded tobacco
- 8 ex. the Reynolds Plant, Trier" --
- 9 Do you know what that is?
- 10 A. Reynolds Tobacco Company has a cigarette
- 11 manufacturing plant in Trier, Germany. That's the
- 12 Trier, Germany plant.
- 13 Q. -- "indicated that the control over residual
- 14 Freon 11 was poor." Do you see that?
- 15 A. I see that. And that -- that plant in Trier for
- 16 G13 expansion was actually a very early prototype
- 17 pilot plant that was a batch process, not a
- 18 continuous process. That was a process that was
- 19 under poor control because it was a pilot plant; it
- 20 never -- it wasn't a commercial process. And the --
- 21 but the material that was made there at Trier was

- 22 shipped to B.A.T for their evaluation. The other --
- 23 Q. You don't know -- or we don't know, based upon
- 24 your own quality assurrance records, what type of
- 25 control you had over Freon 11 here in the United STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 States; do we?
- 2 A. I think there's extensive quality control
- 3 records.
- 4 Q. We don't have those records here in court for
- 5 you to say what type of quality assurrance there was;
- 6 do you?
- 7 A. We don't have those records in front of me here.
- 8 But as I've already testified, sampling of cigarettes
- 9 in the marketplace shows residual levels way below
- 10 five, and an average of 2.3 actually.
- 11 Q. And we also know that sampling of cigarettes in
- 12 the marketplace find 140, a hundred, 230 parts per
- 13 million; don't we?
- 14 A. No, we don't. That reference to that document
- 15 you were talking about, 140 parts per million, I read
- 16 as the analysis on the tobacco itself as received by
- 17 B.A.T from Trier, Germany.
- 18 Q. Is that the way you read that?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. How do you get that out of that document?
- 21 A. Let's go back to the document which you referred
- 22 me to.
- 23 Q. Please do. It's Exhibit 11244.
- 24 A. All right.
- 25 Q. Page eight. It says "on cigarettes manufactured STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 from various types of tobacco;" doesn't it?
- 2 A. Well it does. My mistake.
- 3 Q. Thank you.
- 4 Now Mr. Weber asked you a question regarding
- 5 comparison of low tar cigarettes in the Surgeon
- 6 General's report and mentioned I didn't point
- 7 something out to you. Do you recall that?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Can you direct your attention to the Surgeon
- 10 General's report 1981, to page seven and eight.
- 11 A. Okay.
- 12 Q. Which is in the primary findings section, the
- 13 introduction; is it not?
- 14 A. This is the introduction.
- 15 Q. And I started you out at the bottom of that
- 16 paragraph -- or page seven; did I not?
- 17 A. Frankly, I can't remember at this point. I
- think that's probably right, generally.
- 19 Q. "As discussed in this report...," remember that?
- 20 A. Okay.
- 21 Q. That's where I started you out; didn't I?
- 22 Carried you over on to the next page talking about
- 23 the differences in tobaccos and how they had changed
- 24 over time and how the fact was that they needed tests
- 25 to look at the new tobacco, didn't I point that out STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

# P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10703

- 1 to you?
- 2 A. I recall something generally about this. To be
- 3 absolutely accurate about that's exactly where we
- 4 started out, I'd have to go back to a transcript, I suppose.
- 6 Q. And I told --
- 7 I pointed out a number of other areas in this
- 8 1981 Surgeon General report that related to the old
- 9 tobacco versus the new tobacco and the need to do
- 10 studies on the new tobacco including additives;
- 11 didn't I?
- 12 A. I think you pointed out several references in
- 13 this report.
- 14 Q. Now with regard to compensation and ultralight
- 15 and light cigarettes, the FTC meeting that you
- 16 attended on December, I believe it was, 4th and 6th
- 17 of 1994, --
- 18 A. That's right.
- 19 Q. -- it reached some conclusions; didn't it, sir?
- 20 A. It reached a number of conclusions.
- 21 Q. And one of those was that brand names and brand
- 22 classifications such as light and ultralight
- 23 represent health claims and should be regulated and
- 24 accompanied in fair balance with an appropriate
- 25 disclaimer; correct?

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10704

- 1 A. That sounds -- sounds generally correct as one
- 2 of the conclusions of the NCI panel.
- 3 Q. And the other conclusion that the NCI panel --
- 4 or the panel found, the FTC panel, was as follows:
- 5 "The available data suggest that smokers
- 6 misunderstand the FTC test data. This underscores
- 7 the need for an extensive public education effort."
- 8 Correct?
- 9 A. That generally, as I recall, is -- is generally
- 10 the -- one of the conclusions of the NCI FTC panel.
- 11 Q. And that was in 1994; correct, sir?
- 12 A. That's correct.
- 13 Q. And don't you think it's common sense, as you've
- 14 used that term so many times, that when a smoker sees
- 15 something that says there's a lot lower tar and
- 16 nicotine, that he or she thinks that's what they're
- 17 going to get, lower tar and nicotine?
- 18 A. No, I don't -- I don't think that's -- that a
- 19 smoker necessarily looks to those numbers to be
- 20 accurate. I think smokers recognize and realize that
- 21 how they puff on a cigarette will determine what they
- 22 get. I think consumers do use those numbers, the FTC
- 23 tar and nicotine numbers, for guidance in the
- 24 marketplace, they use the categories, be it full
- 25 flavor, full flavor low tar, ultra low tar or lowest, STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 they use that for guidance in the marketplace, and
- 2 those categories are based on the FTC numbers.

- 3 Q. So you think that when a smoker buys a pack of
- 4 cigarettes that says it's lower tar and lower
- 5 nicotine, they don't think they're getting lower tar
- 6 or lower nicotine?
- 7 A. No, I don't think that's what I said at all. I
- 8 think when a smoker -- when a smoker chooses an ultra
- 9 low tar product over a full flavor, I think they --
- 10 they believe that they're getting lower tar, and as a
- 11 group they are.
- 12 Q. You -- you keep saying "ultra low tar."
- 13 A. Uh-huh.
- 14 Q. I didn't ask about ultra low tar.
- 15 A. Okay.
- 16 Q. I said low tar.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 Q. Is your answer the same for low tar?
- 19 A. The differences between full flavor and low tar
- 20 are less, but I think as a -- as a group, low tar
- 21 smokers tend to get less on the average.
- 22 Q. And do you think it's common sense that they
- 23 think when they are getting that cigarette, they're
- 24 getting a safer cigarette?
  - 25 A. I'm not an expert in the area of people's STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
    - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 awareness. I've concluded from reading a variety of
- 2 things that people believe that low tar and ultra low
- 3 tar cigarettes might be safer. They've certainly
- 4 heard that from the Surgeon General. They've
- 5 certainly heard that from the Public Health Service.
- 6 And they've heard it from advertisements on
- 7 television and the newspaper. I can recall when I
- 8 was much younger seeing a television advertisement
- 9 where a commentator would put the cigarette out
- 10 halfway and say, "If you're going to smoke, smoke
- 11 only half of it" because less is better. That last
- 12  $\,$  phrase actually is something -- that's my
- 13 interpretation of it. But --
- 14 Q. Has your --
- 15 A. -- that was the same concept. And I remember
- 16 that television commercial very clearly. So I think
- 17 smokers have heard that a number of times and they
- 18 believe that.
- 19 Is it true? Are low tar and ultra low tar
- 20 cigarettes safer? Well there's no way to prove it.
- 21 Do we think they are? To me, common sense is less is
- 22 better.
- 23 Q. Yes. But the epidemiological data known today
- 24 says they are not, and we saw that in the Morbidity
- and Mortality Weekly Report; didn't we, sir?

# STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 A. You can see references that conclude different
- 2 things from the epidemiology. There's clear
- 3 evidence, and I think most empidemiologists will
- 4  $\,$  agree, that there's been a significant risk reduction
- 5 in lung cancer comparing filtered cigarettes to the
- 6 higher tar unfiltered cigarettes.
- 7 Q. That wasn't my question.

- That tells me --
- 9 Sir, that wasn't my question. Did you not Q.
- understand the question again? 10
- 11 A. Please ask it again.
- MR. CIRESI: We'll ask it again. Mr. 12
- 13 Stirewalt, could you ask the question again.
- (Record read by the court reporter.) 14
- 15 Did we see that in the Morbidity and Mortality Ο.
- 16 Weekly Report?
- 17 A. For lung cancer?
- 18 Q. Yes.
- A. I can't recall. We can look at it again. I'm 19
- 2.0 sorry.
- Q. Reynolds has never told the consuming public 21
- 22 that low tar/low nicotine cigarettes are not safer;
- 23 has it?
- 2.4 A. I'm not aware of such a case, sir.
- Q. Reynolds has known that for decades; hasn't it? 2.5 STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- No, I don't agree with that at all. I don't 1
- think Reynolds has known that low tar cigarettes are 2.
- 3 not safer than high tar cigarettes. I think there's
  - no way to prove it, to prove whether they are safer
- 5 or not.
- Q. Reynolds has known for decades that it can't say 6
- whether they're safer or not; correct? 7
- 8 A. There's no way to prove whether a cigarette is
- 9 safer than another. There's no agreed-on measure of
- progress that includes a battery of biological tests 10
- 11 and a battery of chemical tests that scientists agree
- shows that one cigarette is safer than another, so 12
- there's no way to say that. 13
- Q. Reynolds has never told the public since 1966 14
- 15 when it put out a low tar cigarette that it doesn't
- know if it was safer or not; has it? 16
- A. I'm not aware of a case where R. J. Reynolds has 17
- 18 told the smoking public that a particular cigarette
- is safer than another or not safer than another.
- Q. With regard to the Massachusetts study that you 21 referred to, you do not know the type of testing that
- was done in that study; do you?
- 23 A. I disagree with you.
- 24 Q. How do you know what type of testing was done
- 25 for pH?

2.0

#### STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- A. I'm sorry? 1
- 2 Q. For pH.
- 3 A. How do I know what type of testing --
- 4 Q. Yes.
- -- was done for pH? 5 Α.
- What type of testing methodology was used for 6 Q.
- 7 each test?
- A. Each company, because the Commonwealth of 8
- 9 Massachusetts didn't have clear, specific guidelines
- 10 for every aspect of the test, companies unfortunately
- had to use somewhat different methods. R. J.
- 12 Reynolds used a water bubbler method like I

- 13 described.
- 14 Q. I didn't ask about R. J. Reynolds, I asked about
- 15 all of the tests in that study.
- 16 A. Well you --
- 17 Q. It wasn't just R. J. Reynolds; was it?
- 18 A. Oh, you're talking about Dr. Rickert's study.
- 19 Q. In the Massachusetts document that you just
- 20 talked about.
- 21 A. Excuse me, I was confused.
- 22 Q. Yeah.
- 23 A. I thought you were talking about the pH data
- 24 that we actually provided to the Commonwealth of
- 25 Massachusetts --

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION - DAVID E. TOWNSEND

10710

- 1 Q. No, I'm talking about --
  - A. -- for all -- for all of our brands.
- 3 Q. I'm talking about the Massachusetts document
- 4 that Mr. Weber just asked you about no more than 10,
- 5 15 minutes ago.
- 6 A. I don't recall the specific method that Dr.
- 7 Rickert used. I know that some of our scientists had
- 8 discussed various types of methods with Dr. Rickert.
- 9 And actually we've done some collaborative studies, I
- 10 believe, with Dr. Rickert.
- 11 Q. You have no idea what type of studies or test
- 12 methods were used in that particular work; do you,
- 13 sir?
- 14 A. I don't recall what test method Dr. Rickert uses
- or used in that specific study for the Commonwealth
- of Massachusetts.
- 17 Q. And you do not know what percentage of free
- 18 nicotine was in the vapor phase in any of those tests
- 19 for any of those cigarettes; do you, sir?
- 20 A. In -- in the way that -- that water traps are
- 21 used, I think that collects nicotine from the vapor
- 22 phase and from the particulate phase.
- 23 Q. That's not what I asked.
- You don't know what free nicotine was in the
- 25 vapor phase in any of the tests in that study because STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES
  - P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953 RECROSS-EXAMINATION DAVID E. TOWNSEND

- 1 you don't know what the tests were; do you?
- 2 A. I don't know a way of determining or estimating
- 3 the free nicotine in those tests, as you ask the
- 4 question.
- 5 Q. Right. And you yourself have never done such a
- 6 study; have you?
- 7 A. No, I haven't.
- 8 Q. You do not have the expertise to do such a
- 9 study; do you?
- 10 A. What do you mean?
- 11 Q. The ability to conduct such a test. Have you
- 12 ever tried it, you yourself?
- 13 A. Me personally?
- 14 Q. Yes.
- 15 A. No.
- MR. CIRESI: Thank you. I have no further
- 17 questions.

```
THE COURT: Do you have any questions,

counsel?

MR. WEBER: Nothing further, Your Honor.

THE COURT: All right. You may step down.

We will recess, reconvene tomorrow morning at 9:30.

THE CLERK: Court stands in recess to

reconvene tomorrow morning at 9:30.

(Recess taken.)

STIREWALT & ASSOCIATES

P.O. BOX 18188, MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55408 1-800-553-1953
```